# New Testament Greek Charts for Global Learners

### **Rick Aschmann**

## 1. Introduction

I originally wrote up all of these charts for my own use, to help me learn Greek grammar, pronunciation, and general structure, and I still use them frequently. I am a global learner (also called a holistic or "big picture" learner), so I like to know the details, but only in the context of the big picture of the entire structure of a language. Most learners of a language don't learn this way, but for those of you who do, I hope this information will be helpful.

However, I should clarify that these charts alone will not be enough for a beginning student of Greek, but are only intended as an additional resource for the global learner. For the beginner I suggest a traditional Greek text such as *New Testament Greek for Beginners* by J. Gresham Machen, which I refer to often in this work. This is the text that I studied when I taught myself Greek more than 30 years ago. (To see available editions of this book, including free online versions, see the **Bibliography** entry on page 55.) The only part of this work that I suggest the beginner should follow instead of Machen is my pronunciation guide (non-technical), in §2.2. Greek Pronunciation Guide for Dummies on page 14, since this will make the Greek easier to pronounce for a native English speaker. However, other parts of this work can be consulted as well, even fairly early in the learning process, by those who like to see the big picture.

The data here is still rough and incomplete in many places, and there may be some errors: If you find any errors, or have any other suggestions, please let me know, at <u>Rick@Aschmann.net</u>.

If you have studied an earlier version of this work, you can see the history of the changes it has undergone at: <u>http://Aschmann.net/Rick/GreekChanges-GriegoCambios.html</u>. I am frequently making changes, so check the date at the bottom of the page to make sure you always have the latest edition!

This work is found on the Internet at <u>Aschmann.net/Rick/GreekCharts.pdf</u>. It is also available in Spanish at <u>Aschmann.net/Rick/CuadrosGriego.pdf</u>.

In much of this description of Greek phonology and grammar I am following the excellent description provided in *New Testament Greek for Beginners* by J. Gresham Machen. However, I have tried to make it more rigorous and complete, and to approach the structure of Greek from an analytical linguistic viewpoint.

I have also drawn heavily on the Tables of Paradigms contained in the first part of Harold K. Moulton's *Analytical Greek Lexicon Revised*. However, he includes many examples and even paradigms from Classical Greek which do not exist in Kow $\eta^1$  (New Testament) Greek, all of which I have eliminated. Items eliminated are: 1) words which do not occur in the New Testament (he lists many such words as examples); 2) forms which do not exist in the grammatical structure of Kow $\eta$  Greek, such as the dual<sup>2</sup>. Eliminating these items simplifies much of his material.

I have attempted to select examples which have the maximum number of forms in the New Testament<sup>3</sup>. For this reason I have not always used the examples listed in Machen or Moulton. The examples were selected by searching through a computer word list of New Testament words. Forms which do not actually occur in the New Testament, but for which there is no doubt about what the form would be, are marked with an asterisk: \*. If there is doubt about what the form would be, because there are no examples, the item will be marked with a question mark as well: ?\*. If the form does not occur in the New Testament, but does occur in the Septuagint, it is marked

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Usually pronounced koi<u>nā</u> in English.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Moulton states (page ii) that "...it does not appear that any instance of [dual] occurs in the New Testament." He is apparently not conscious of the fact that this entire grammatical structure was eliminated from Kowý. This is true of many other grammatical structures which he cites as well.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> However, sometimes I select a less frequent example if it provides greater clarity, e.g. a form with a long vowel to show the different accents instead of a more frequent example with a short vowel.

with <sup>(5)</sup>.<sup>4</sup> If the form occurs in the Septuagint for a different word in the same class, it is marked with \*<sup>(5)</sup>. Forms marked with two asterisks \*\* not only do not occur in the New Testament for this word, but no other comparable word has the form either. (These have been included only to complete the paradigms.)

Numbers included in some of the tables refer to paragraph numbers in Machen's book; elsewhere in the text I will place the symbol ¶ before such paragraph numbers. I will also refer at times to Moulton's book, though his structure is not as simple as Machen's: Roman numerals refer to sections, Arabic numbers refer to notes within the sections, capital letters refer to charts (numbered independently from sections) and parenthesized lower case letters refer to individual items within a chart.

(I already looked up nearly all of the missing examples in the Septuagint to see if they are there, but need to look up the rest!\*\*\*)

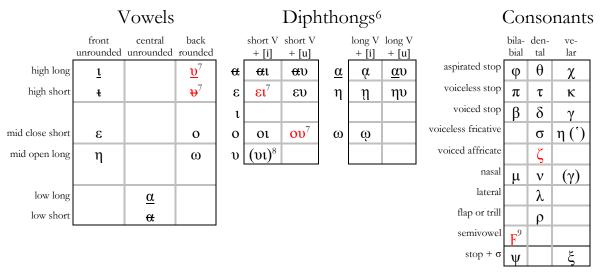
<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> An excellent online resource for looking up Greek words in both the New Testament and the Septuagint is <u>lexicon.katabiblon.com</u>. Any word can be input, and all forms of that word will be displayed. The disadvantage is that, rather than telling you the exact grammatical usage of a particular grammatically ambiguous word in a particular passage, it simply tells you all the possible usages. Even so, it is helpful. The text of the Septuagint in a very readable font on the Internet is at: <u>hs-augsburg.de/~harsch/graeca/Chronologia/S ante03/VT/vte pd00.html</u>, though no helps are provided. However, probably the most helpful resource is an interlinear translation of the Septuagint at <u>studybible.info/interlinear/</u>, which follows the versification of English Bibles rather than that of the Septuagint; unfortunately, it does not mark the rough and smooth breathings, nor does it include the apocryphal / "deuterocanonical" books, only the canonical ones. Unfortunately, none of these sites provides all of the flexibility and options I would like.

<sup>\*\*\*</sup> Anywhere in this text where these three asterisks occur, it means that I still have more work to do, and that something is incomplete!

# 2. The Pronunciation of New Testament Greek

(If all you want is a suggested pronunciation for New Testament Greek, skip the following section, and go on to §2.2 on page 14. You may always come back to this later.)

## 2.1. The Greek Pronunciation System (Technical)



### Pre-Classical Greek Pronunciation System (9th to 6th Century BC)<sup>5</sup>

This is the pronunciation Greek had before the major period of Greek classical literature, so there is very little written from this period. However, the spelling system for the vowels was fixed during this time, and was retained largely unchanged to the present day, in spite of massive sound changes along the way!

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup> In addition to the other sources mentioned above, much of the information presented in this section was adapted from <u>en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Koine Greek</u>, <u>phonology</u>, <u>en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Koine Greek</u>, and <u>en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ancient Greek</u> phonology. The first and third are better referenced and more detailed, but the second has a better summary of the New Testament stage of Kowý as such.

<sup>6</sup> See §2.1.2.3 on page 7.

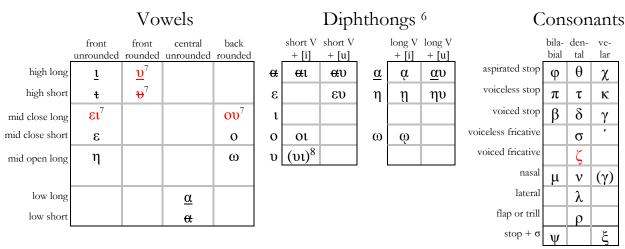
<sup>7</sup> See §2.1.2.1 on page 6.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>8</sup> This was not a genuine diphthong in Pre-Classical and Classical Greek like the others, since it only occurred either followed by a vowel as in  $\upsilon i \circ \zeta$  "son" or  $\delta \rho \gamma \upsilon i$ "fathom", or preceded by a vowel as in  $\Delta \alpha \upsilon i \delta$  "David" or  $\Lambda \varepsilon \upsilon i$  "Levi" (the latter only in Hebrew names), so that in every case one of the two parts was acting as a semivowel, and there was always a syllable break between the  $\upsilon$  and the other vowel. The Modern Greek pronunciation (and sometimes the spelling) demonstrates this well for a preceding vowel, as in  $\Delta \alpha \beta i \delta$  [ $\delta \alpha v i \delta$ ] and  $\Lambda \varepsilon \upsilon i$  [levi]. (With a following vowel the  $\upsilon$  was reduced to a simple [y] vowel in Kow $\eta$ , the usual outcome as shown in the chart, and in Modern Greek to a simple [i] vowel or even a consonant like [j], so the situation of a semivowel between vowels was lost. Thus  $\upsilon i \delta \varsigma$  has now become  $\gamma i \delta \varsigma$ [j $\delta s$ ] in Modern Greek, and  $\delta \rho \gamma \upsilon i \delta$  has become  $\delta \rho \gamma \iota i \delta$ , apparently pronounced [orjá].)

As you can see from the chart, the opposite case, w, does not occur at all in the New Testament, though all other combinations of a short vowel plus v do occur! (However, one case of w does occur in the Septuagint,  $\delta w \varphi a \sigma \mu \epsilon v \omega$ , "being interwoven", in Exodus 36:30, which corresponds to Exodus 39:23 in English Bibles, and this only occurs because of the prefix  $\delta u(\alpha)$  being added to  $\dot{v} \varphi \alpha \dot{v} \omega v^{*(\beta)}$  "weave".)

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>9</sup> This Greek letter is called <u>Digamma</u>, and represented [w]. This sound was lost in most dialects by Classical times, eliminating the need for the letter. This letter does not occur in the New Testament at all, except that in some manuscripts it is used to write the last digit of the number <u>666</u> in Revelation 13:18. (In other manuscripts the number is spelled out.)

### Classical Greek Pronunciation System (5th Century BC)<sup>10</sup>



### Koιvή Greek Pronunciation System (1st Century AD)<sup>11</sup>

Vowels <sup>12</sup>

Diphthongs 6

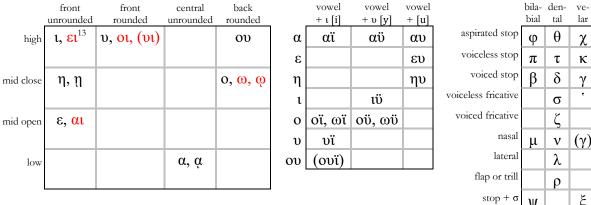


χ

κ

γ

ع



<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>10</sup> Changes from Pre-Classical to Classical Greek are marked in red in both of the first two charts. The precise pronunciation of  $\zeta$  in Pre-Classical is uncertain: I believe that it was [dz], as does Machen, but some have theorized that it was pronounced [zd].

<sup>11</sup> Changes from Classical Greek to Kotvý Greek are marked in red in the Kotvý chart. In general, all length and tone contrasts were eliminated, all of the accents came to be pronounced the same, and some diphthongs were simplified to simple vowels. The voiced stops may also have begun the process of being converted to fricatives, but to what degree is not known. Otherwise the consonant system remained unchanged.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>12</sup> All of the Classical Greek diphthongs that ended with t had been reduced to simple vowels by the 1st century AD, but those that ended with v remained basically unchanged, and the simple vowel system also remained unchanged except for the loss of length, which in the spelling system only merged o and o. However, the full effect of the iotacism process seen in Modern Greek had not yet taken place. The evidence for all of this is not entirely certain, being based largely on misspellings in manuscripts, but is fairly certain. Certainly the vowels v and  $\eta$  must still have been distinguished in New Testament times, as is evidenced by the first and second person plural pronouns ήμεῖς and ὑμεῖς, which were still clearly distinguished (pronounced as [he'mis] and [hy'mis]), as can be seen by their use in the New Testament. (In Modern Greek, these two words would both have ended up with the pronunciation [i'mis], and to avoid this they have changed to εμείς [e'mis] and εσείς [e'sis], neither of which is like its original form.)

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>13</sup> According to <u>en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Koine Greek phonology</u>, the pronunciation of  $\varepsilon_1$  varied in Kotv $\eta$ : before a vowel it was pronounced like  $\eta$ , elsewhere like 1. However, it also suggests that in the popular pronunciation they were both like 1.

#### Diphthongs 6 Vowels Consonants Front central back bilalabioden- alveveunrounded unrounded Vowel Vowel dental rounded [i] [v/f] bial tal olar lar voiceless αϊ,αΰ af.av ai high ι, η, υ, οι, 01) α αυ π τ κ stop η, ει, $(\upsilon \iota)^{15}$ voiced ef,ev e ντ ευ μπ γκ stop voiceless $\varphi$ , $(\upsilon)^6$ if,iv θ ε, αι 0, i ເບັ,ນເັ i(j) ηυ σ χ mid fricative voiced $\beta$ , $(\upsilon)^6$ δ ζ οϊ,οϋ,ωϊ,ωϋ oi ω, φ 0 γ fricative nasal α, α u ουι ui μ ν (γ) low lateral λ flap or ρ trill stop + $\sigma$ ξ W

### Modern Greek Pronunciation System (All changes complete after about 1000 AD)<sup>14</sup>

As the charts above show, there were four major stages in the pronunciation of the Greek language, Pre-Classical, Classical, Kowý (the Greek that was in use at the time the New Testament was written), and Modern Greek.<sup>16</sup> Between each of these stages a number of changes took place in the pronunciation of the language. However, the orthography in which the New Testament was written represents a conservative spelling tradition based on the pronunciation of Pre-Classical and Classical Greek, rather than the pronunciation actually in use at the time the New Testament was written. Several centuries after the New Testament was written, a system of "breathings" (see next section) and accent marks was added by Greek scholars to provide more information about the Classical Greek pronunciation (these were not used in the original manuscripts).

The phonetic value of the vowels and consonants for each stage is shown by their placement in the charts, not by their spelling, which changed very little.

### **2.1.1.Pronunciation of Consonants**

All Greek stages up to Kotvý had an /h/ phoneme, which was apparently only phonemic in word initial position by the Classical period, and which is spelled using the "rough breathing" symbol over the first vowel of the word:  $\dot{\alpha}$ . On vowel initial words a similar mark, called "smooth breathing", is required:  $\dot{\alpha}$ . This latter symbol had no pronunciation. (Or was it sometimes a representation of a phonetic glottal stop?) Soon after New Testament times the "rough breathing" ceased to be pronounced, probably at the same time that the voiceless aspirated stops became fricatives. (In the Pre-Classical period this sound was actually written with the letter  $\eta$ , making this letter ambiguous as either a vowel or a consonant; this letter was borrowed into Latin and became the letter "h" of our alphabet. However, by Classical Greek times this sound was no longer written,<sup>17</sup> the "rough breathing" being a convention added many centuries later as a clue to the original pronunciation.)

The three aspirated stops are pronounced as fricatives in Modern Greek. However, in Classical Greek, and apparently also in Kowý Greek, they were definitely aspirated stops, and the New Testament orthography follows this older system: when a voiceless stop (not aspirated) at the end of a preposition or prefix (because of predictable vowel loss) is followed by a word which begins with rough breathing, the stop becomes aspirated; thus,  $\dot{\epsilon}\pi\dot{t} + \dot{\nu}\mu\alpha\zeta$  becomes  $\dot{\epsilon}\varphi'\dot{\nu}\mu\alpha\zeta$ . Similarly,  $\dot{\epsilon}\pi\dot{t} + \ddot{\epsilon}\sigma\tau\eta\kappa\epsilon\nu$  becomes  $\dot{\epsilon}\phi\dot{\epsilon}\sigma\tau\eta\kappa\epsilon\nu$ . This makes perfect phonetic sense if the  $\phi$  was originally an aspirated stop, not a fricative. We see other situations in which this aspiration appears to function

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>14</sup> All changes from Pre-Classical Greek to Modern Greek are marked in red, including all the changes in the preceding charts. I will not give a detailed analysis of Modern Greek here, since that is not the focus of this study. If you are interested, try Wikipedia or other resources on the Internet.

 $<sup>^{15}</sup>$  The process that changed all of these vowels and (written) diphthongs so that they came to be pronounced the same as  $\iota$  in Modern Greek is called *iotacism*. Its first stage was the diphthong reduction process discussed above, and the second was the merger of  $\upsilon$  and  $\eta$  with  $\iota$ .

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>16</sup> There were certainly other identifiable stages before Pre-Classical, but these were never written with the Greek Alphabet as we know it, which was first developed for Pre-Classical Greek. Two of these stages are <u>Proto-Greek</u> (approximately 3000-1600 B.C.) and <u>Mycenaean Greek</u> (approximately 1600-1100 B.C.). <u>Proto-Greek</u> was never written. Interestingly, <u>Mycenaean Greek</u> was actually written, but the writing system used for it, <u>Linear B</u>, was totally unrelated to the later Greek Alphabet, and was lost and totally forgotten during the <u>Greek Dark Ages</u>, and only rediscovered in the late 1800's and deciphered as being Greek in 1952.

 $<sup>^{17}</sup>$  This happened because the /h/ sound was lost in the East Ionian dialect, whose spelling system became the standard spelling system for all dialects, even those like Attic and Kotvý which retained the /h/ sound. See <u>en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eta#History</u>.

as a separate sound, as in the dissimilation patterns for aspirated stops:  $\theta \rho \xi$ ,  $\tau \rho \chi \delta \zeta^{(S)}$  "hair", in which the aspiration is apparently passed from one consonant to another; this makes sense phonetically if these are aspirated stops, but not once these consonants had become fricatives. (In Modern Greek, in which the aspirates have changed to fricatives, the forms have been simplified to  $\tau \rho \chi \alpha$ ,  $\tau \rho \chi \alpha \zeta$ .)

Classical Greek had a velar nasal sound  $[\eta]$ , which only occurred before velar phonemes ( $\gamma$ ,  $\kappa$ ,  $\chi$ ,  $\xi$ ), and was always spelled  $\gamma$ . The orthography implies that this sound was an allophone of  $\gamma$ , rather than of  $\nu$ . Linguistically this is possible; however, the linguistic evidence also makes it possible to analyze it as an allophone of  $\nu$ , and there is insufficient evidence to demonstrate conclusively which phoneme it belonged to. The evidence for  $\gamma$  is, fundamentally, that the  $[\eta]$  sound is always spelled  $\gamma$ , and that all  $\gamma$ 's before  $\gamma$ ,  $\kappa$ ,  $\chi$ ,  $\xi$  are pronounced as  $[\eta]$ . The evidence for  $\nu$  is that when two morphemes come together, all  $\nu$ 's before  $\gamma$ ,  $\kappa$ ,  $\chi$ ,  $\xi$  are changed into these same  $[\eta]$ 's<sup>18</sup>, which are spelled  $\gamma$  (similarly, all  $\nu$ 's before  $\beta$ ,  $\pi$ ,  $\varphi$ ,  $\psi$  are changed into  $\mu$ 's; actually, this particular point provides evidence for treating  $[\eta]$  as an allophone of  $\gamma$ , by analogy). The historical linguistic evidence available to me was insufficient to settle the matter based on Indo-European roots or Semitic borrowings. I would say that the preponderance of the evidence is slightly on the side of treating  $[\eta]$  as an allophone of  $\gamma$ , just as the spelling indicates! However, en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ancient Greek phonology#Nasals assumes the opposite.

The two letters  $\xi$  and  $\psi$  are not phonemes in themselves, but simply orthographic representations of the consonant clusters  $\kappa\sigma^*$  and  $\pi\sigma^*$ , which are never written as such. It is odd that special unit letters were used for these clusters, since there is often a morpheme break between the two consonants! An example is  $\delta_t \omega \kappa \omega$  "I pursue",  $\delta_t \omega \xi \epsilon \nu$  "he pursued", where the suffix is actually - $\sigma\epsilon\nu$ .

#### 2.1.1.1.Double (Geminate) Consonants

In all stages of Greek up to and including  $Kow\eta$ , when two identical consonants come together (called "geminate consonants"), the consonant is pronounced twice as long; in other words, both consonants are pronounced, making this distinct from the pronunciation of a single consonant. In the pronunciation of English this is seldom heard, but there are occasional examples, such as the double "n" in "unnecessary". But in Greek the distinction is very important, and there are even a few minimal pairs, such as the following:

ἔβαλλον	"they were throwing"	(3 <sup>rd</sup> person plural Imperfect Indicative)
ἔβαλον	"they threw"	(3 <sup>rd</sup> person plural Aorist Indicative)
βάλλω	"I throw"	(1 <sup>st</sup> person singular Present Indicative)
βάλω	"(so that) I throw"	(1 <sup>st</sup> person singular Aorist Subjunctive)

Modern Italian has this same system, which is why the **mm** in **mamma mia** is so drawn out. However, in Modern Greek these double consonants are no longer pronounced differently from their single counterparts.

### 2.1.2. Pronunciation of Vowels

#### 2.1.2.1.Individual Vowels and Diphthongs

The vowel v (short or long) underwent quite a shift in pronunciation over the period of Greek history. In Pre-Classical Greek it was pronounced as the back vowel [u],<sup>19</sup> directly inherited from Proto-Indo-European, but in both Classical and Kowý Greek it was a high front rounded vowel, like German "ü" (IPA [y]), except when the v was the second member of a diphthong (see §2.1.2.3 below). Finally, in Modern Greek it has merged with  $\iota$ , losing its rounding.

The "diphthong" ov had a similarly complex history, following behind v to a certain extent: it was pronounced as a true diphthong [ou] in Pre-Classical, as the long vowel [o:] in Classical, and as a simple high back rounded vowel [u] from Kowý times until the present.

 $<sup>^{18}</sup>$  In the entire New Testament the only exception is the word  $\mu\epsilon\nuo\tilde{\nu}\nu\gamma\epsilon$  "instead", which is really a contraction of three words  $\mu\epsilon\nu$  ov $\tilde{\nu}\gamma\epsilon$ , and in some editions of the Greek text is always written  $\mu\epsilon\nuo\tilde{\nu}\gamma\epsilon$ .

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>19</sup> We know this because 1) at the time that the Roman alphabet was invented, which was adapted from the Greek alphabet through the Etruscan, this is the sound to which this letter was assigned; and 2) this sound in Greek clearly derives from Proto-Indo-European [u].

The "diphthong"  $\varepsilon_i$  had a parallel history to  $o_i$ : it was pronounced as a true diphthong [ei] in Pre-Classical, as the long vowel [e:] in Classical, and as a simple [i] from Koivý times until the present.

Not all cases of  $\varepsilon_1$  and  $o_2$  in Classical Greek are derived from the Pre-Classical diphthongs: many are derived from contraction of  $\varepsilon_{+\varepsilon}$  or  $\eta_{+\varepsilon}$  and  $o_{+o}$  or  $\omega_{+o}$ , as seen in §3.4.2.1.

One of the oddest changes from Classical Greek to  $Kow\eta$  is that  $\varepsilon$  and  $\eta$  have swapped places in terms of phonetic height, as can be seen in the charts. Understanding the Classical pronunciation makes many of the contraction rules shown in §3.4.2.1 make a lot more sense!

#### 2.1.2.2.Vowel Length

In the charts above, and throughout this description, I have marked vowel length on  $\alpha$ ,  $\iota$  and  $\upsilon$  whenever it can be determined, using the following conventions:  $\alpha$  is short and  $\underline{\alpha}$  is long; if the evidence for the vowel length is only derived from information outside the New Testament,<sup>20</sup> the vowels are colored blue:  $\alpha$  or  $\underline{\alpha}$ ; if I have no information about the vowel length, it is simply colored blue with no length mark:  $\alpha$ .

The length difference between long and short  $\alpha$ ,  $\iota$  and  $\upsilon$  was never indicated in the Greek writing system, which might suggest that this difference was not phonemic, whereas the difference between  $\sigma$  and  $\omega$  or between  $\varepsilon$  and  $\eta$  clearly was. However, in actual fact Pre-Classical Greek had a contrast on all five vowels.<sup>21</sup> This distinction can be seen in the effect that vowel length had on accent, in the fact that vowel length on the  $\alpha$  vowel is significant in many grammatical paradigms, and in general in the fact that vowel length is not fully predictable on  $\alpha$ ,  $\iota$  and  $\upsilon$ . This vowel length was inherited from Proto-Indo-European, and various sister languages in the same family, such as Latin and German, have the same system. Presumably length was distinguished in the writing system between  $\varepsilon$  and  $\eta$  and between  $\sigma$  and  $\omega$  because these distinctions had a very high functional load, and absolutely had to be indicated<sup>22</sup>, but was not distinguished on  $\alpha$ ,  $\iota$  and  $\upsilon$  because on these vowels it had a much lower functional load, though there were certainly some minimal pairs.<sup>23</sup>

I also mark length on word-final  $\alpha t$  and ot, since these diphthongs can be either long or short (in this situation only). All other diphthongs are always long, so I will not mark length on these. Also,  $\alpha$  is always long, and since the iota subscript (,) makes this quite clear, no additional length marking will be added.

By Kow $\eta$  times the entire vowel length system had been eliminated: o and  $\omega$  were pronounced the same, and the distinction between  $\eta$  and  $\varepsilon$  was no longer one of length, but simply one of vowel height.

#### 2.1.2.3.Diphthongs

The term "diphthong" refers to a sequence of two vowels which occur within a single syllable.

Pre-Classical and Classical Greek had four series of diphthongs, as shown in the charts, and these were originally pronounced (in Pre-Classical times) simply by combining the pronunciations of their two components. The second component of all of these was always either  $\iota$  or  $\upsilon$ . By Classical times the pronunciation of the letter  $\upsilon$  had changed to that of German  $\ddot{\mathbf{u}}$  (IPA [y]), except when it was the second component of a diphthong, in which case it was still apparently pronounced [u].

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>20</sup> In some cases the evidence for vowel length can be taken directly from the word itself as it is used in the New Testament in its various forms, often based on the accents used, especially the length information on suffixes. However, in other cases the information on the length of vowels in stems comes only from information known about the vowel length of particular words in Classical Greek. Length can frequently be determined from poetry in Classical Greek, in which the meter often depends on vowel length (I obtained most of this from Liddell and Scott). In some cases I have settled on the length of the vowel by consulting its Proto-Indo-European derivation, and occasionally I have based my decision on the Hebrew origin of a name. In the case of this indirect evidence, the relevant vowels are sometimes colored blue to show that the length information is not derived strictly from New Testament evidence.

 $<sup>^{21}</sup>$  The Classical system is the same except for the addition of two more long vowels from the former diphthongs  $\epsilon t$  and ov.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>22</sup> The only thing that distinguishes indicative verbs from subjunctive verbs is the distinction between  $\varepsilon$  and  $\eta$  or between o and  $\omega$ , throughout the verb conjugation system. The fact that many of the resulting distinctions were later eliminated (e.g. the contrast between o and  $\omega$  or the contrast between  $\varepsilon$  and  $\eta$ ) does not take away from the importance of this fact at the time the writing system was developed.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>23</sup> The following minimal pairs for length on  $\alpha$ ,  $\iota$ ,  $\upsilon$  occur: two different forms of "what?",  $\pi o \tilde{\iota} \alpha$  (accusative neuter plural) and  $\pi o \tilde{\iota} \alpha$  (nominative feminine singular), where the only real difference is the length of the  $\alpha$ ; the different accents are entirely dependent on the vowel length of the final syllable. Minimal pairs for  $\iota$  and  $\upsilon$  can be deduced from a careful study of the verb system:  $\kappa \rho i \nu \omega$  (first person singular present indicative/subjunctive) and  $\kappa \rho i \nu \omega$  (first person singular aorist subjunctive), two different forms of a verb meaning "judge"; and the same forms of a verb meaning "delay",  $\beta \rho \alpha \delta \omega \omega$  and  $\beta \rho \alpha \delta \omega \omega$ , the former of which does not occur in the New Testament, and the latter only as subjunctive, and of course the non-occurring indicative is the <u>citation form</u>. In the examples with  $\iota$  and  $\upsilon$  the accents apparently cannot ever show the difference overtly.

By the Classical period two of these diphthongs had become simple long vowels,  $\varepsilon\iota$  and  $\sigma\upsilon$ , which were new mid close long vowels distinct from the others. The remaining diphthongs were still diphthongs, even those written with "iota subscript" in the New Testament:  $\alpha$ ,  $\eta$ ,  $\omega$ .

By Kotv $\eta$  times all of the Classical Greek diphthongs that ended in  $\iota$  had been reduced to simple vowels. These included q,  $\eta$ ,  $\varphi$ ,<sup>24</sup> which were apparently first reduced to the corresponding long vowel, after which vowel length was lost throughout the system.

Those ending in v were not reduced.<sup>25</sup> The diphthongs  $\eta v$  and  $\omega \ddot{v}$  are extremely rare, the former occurring only on Aorist and Imperfect Indicative verb forms of verbs beginning with  $\alpha v$  or  $\varepsilon v$ , and the latter occurring in the various forms of only one word in the New Testament, M $\omega \ddot{v} \sigma \eta \varsigma$ , which was a Hebrew borrowing during the Kotvý period.

Later on, after the New Testament period, the v in these diphthongs became pronounced as [v]. Later on this [v] became an [f] except when followed by a voiced consonant, as is now the case in Modern Greek. For details, refer back to the charts above.

To show that two vowels which might be confused with a (Pre-Classical or Classical Greek) diphthong are to be pronounced as two separate syllables (or vowels), a dieresis is used on the second one, as in  $\lambda \chi \alpha \ddot{\imath} \alpha$  "Achaia". This device was not written in Classical or Kowý times, and was probably added precisely because most diphthongs had been reduced. (This is probably why some authorities write a dieresis on  $M\omega \ddot{\imath} \sigma \eta \varsigma$ , to show that the two vowels are to be pronounced individually. This diphthong was pronounced **[oy]**, just like the German diphthong **eu** or **äu**, with the lips rounded throughout the diphthong, but sounding otherwise very much like English **oy**. A dieresis is never written on  $\eta \upsilon$ , since in Modern Greek the second part became **[v]**, not **[i]**!)

#### 2.1.2.4.Vowel Accents

In addition to the phonemes listed in the chart of vowels and consonants, Classical Greek also had three phonemes of *pitch accent* or *word tone*. These are written with the acute, the grave and the circumflex accents, written over a vowel as  $\dot{\alpha}$ ,  $\dot{\alpha}$  and  $\tilde{\alpha}$  respectively, which in phonetic terms were probably high tone, low tone, and falling tone (which can be viewed as a combination of high tone followed by low tone, and often resulted from just such a combination when two syllables combined).

Only one accent can occur within a given word (with enclitics being exceptions to this rule in several ways), and they can only occur on one of the last three syllables of a word. In addition, there are other restrictions, based on syllable length, which are described in the following chart.

Length of last three	Antepenultimate	Penultimate	Ultimate
syllables in word	accent	accent	accent
ααω	(not permitted)	αάω	ααώ / ααῶ
αοο	άοο	αόο	αοό
αωο	άωο	αῶο	αωό

In the chart above,  $\omega$  means a long syllable, o means a short syllable, and  $\alpha$  means any syllable. A short syllable is defined as any syllable which contains a short vowel or a short diphthong (all diphthongs are considered long except final  $\alpha_i$  and  $o_i$ , which are sometimes short and sometimes long for purposes of accent placement<sup>26</sup>).

 $<sup>^{24}</sup>$  In the different Unicode Greek fonts available on the Internet, these are always spelled  $\alpha$ ,  $\eta$ ,  $\omega$  when lowercase, but when uppercase some fonts show them as A, H,  $\Omega$ , including the main Windows fonts such as Times New Roman and Arial, whereas many others show them as At, Ht,  $\Omega$ t (e.g. Palatino Linotype). The former are more appropriate for writing Kotv $\hat{\eta}$  Greek, where the t was no longer pronounced nor written in original texts, whereas the latter are more appropriate for Classical Greek, where the t was both pronounced and written in the original texts.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>25</sup> The one exception is apparently  $\underline{\alpha}\nu$ , which was reduced to a simple  $\underline{\alpha}$  according to <u>en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Koine Greek phonology#Diphthongs</u>. This former diphthong is simply written as  $\alpha$  in the New Testament, with no indication of its original form.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>26</sup> Machen states that "...final  $\alpha$ t and ot... are considered short so far as accent is concerned" (page 13). Now, this rule is not strictly true, but it is at least true for all nouns and for most other parts of speech as well. However, there are certain verb forms for which it is not true, and in fact there are minimal pairs to prove that there is a contrast for length for these two diphthongs in word final position. For example, we have the minimal pair περισσεύσσαι (aorist active infinitive) and περισσεύσαι (third person singular aorist optative active) of the verb περισσεύσαι "kould", for both of which the accent is a clear indication of the length of the last syllable; the forms κατευθ<u>ΰ</u>ναι (aorist active infinitive) and κατευθ<u>ύ</u>ναι (third person singular aorist optative active) from the verb κατευθ<u>ύ</u>ναι "guide, direct" are comparable. Not quite as good a minimal pair, both because the stress is not on the same syllable, and also because one is a noun and one a verb, are δίκαι<del>ω</del> "righteous" (nominative masculine plu-

For purposes of counting syllables for accenting purposes, the vowel sequence  $\varepsilon \omega$ , which is definitely not a diphthong, since it can be accented on either vowel, is counted as a single syllable (i.e. as a long diphthong),<sup>27</sup> as in  $\pi \delta \lambda \varepsilon \omega \zeta$  "of a city",  $\pi \delta \lambda \varepsilon \omega \gamma$  "of cities".

To state the chart in prose form:

1) Accents can only fall on one of the last three syllables.

2) The contrast between acute and circumflex is only fully seen on the ultima. On the penult (with a short ultima) the vowel length determines the accent to be used, and only the acute is permitted on the antepenult or on the penult with long ultima.

3) Circumflex may only occur on a long vowel.

An additional rule is that the acute accent on the ultima is replaced by the grave except at the end of a phonological phrase (before punctuation) or before an enclitic.

In many cases it is apparent that the circumflex accent is the result of two syllables being collapsed into one, the first having originally had an acute accent, and the second having been unaccented (which phonetically would have been realized as low tone or grave accent). Thus the circumflex can be seen as the combination of an acute accent followed by a grave accent.<sup>28</sup>

All accents and breathings on diphthongs are written over the *second* vowel of the diphthong (i.e. the non-syllabic vowel).

By Kow $\eta$  times the three kinds of accents were all pronounced the same, simplifying the system to a simple stress-accent system. Also, there was no longer any true distinction between long and short vowels, but the rules of accent placement still applied, as if the vowels were still short or long, so that the original logic of the system was no longer apparent, even though its effect on words still was!

### 2.1.3. General Assimilation and Contraction Rules

In many words, especially verbs and nouns, when two morphemes come together, there is frequently assimilation or contraction. Specifically, consonants frequently assimilate to the following consonant, and two vowels frequently contract to a single vowel or diphthong. Some of these rules are universal, in that they represent active restrictions in the language. Other rules are not universal, but are limited to a particular construction. The former are included here, whereas the latter are listed in the relevant section of the grammar.

#### 2.1.3.1.Consonant Assimilation Rules

In the following rules, the term "stop" refers to the stops of Pre-Classical, Classical, and Kotv $\eta$  Greek as seen in the charts on pages 3-4, not those of Modern Greek shown on page 5, where the aspirated stops have become fricatives.

1) Stops before  $\sigma$ . These rules are especially relevant in the aorist and future of verbs with consonant-final stems, since these suffixes all begin with  $\sigma$ . (See §3.4.2.1 on page 45.). They also apply when the nominative singular ending - $\varsigma$  or the dative plural ending - $\sigma$ tv are added to third-declension nouns:

a) Heterorganic stops (i.e. not dental or alveolar) before  $\sigma$  become voiceless unaspirated. The result is spelled using one of the letters  $\psi$  or  $\xi$ , which are just Greek shorthand for  $\pi\sigma$  and  $\kappa\sigma$ :

 $\pi, \beta, \varphi + \sigma \rightarrow \psi$  (i.e.  $\pi\sigma$ ). e.g.  $\lambda \alpha i \lambda \alpha \pi - + -\varsigma \rightarrow \lambda \alpha i \lambda \alpha \psi$  "windstorm",  $\Lambda \rho \alpha \beta - + -\varsigma \rightarrow \Lambda \rho \alpha \psi^{(S)}$ 

"Arab", 
$$\dot{\epsilon} + \lambda \alpha \mu \pi - + -\sigma \epsilon \nu \rightarrow \check{\epsilon} \lambda \alpha \mu \psi \epsilon \nu$$
 "it shone",  $\delta \iota \dot{\alpha} + \dot{\epsilon} + \tau \rho \iota \beta + -\sigma \alpha \nu \rightarrow$ 

διέτρ<u>ι</u>ψ<del>α</del>ν "they continued", έ- + γρ<del>α</del>φ- + -σεν → ἕγρ<del>α</del>ψεν "he wrote".

κ, γ, χ + σ → ξ (i.e. κσ). e.g. σαρκ- + -ς → σάρξ "flesh", φλογ- + -ς → φλόξ "flame",

σαρδόν<sub>θ</sub>χ- + -ς → σαρδόν<sub>θ</sub>ξ "sardonyx", διώκ- + -σουσιν → διώξουσιν "they

ral) and δικαι<u>οĩ</u> "he acts righteously" (though as evidence for the length contrast they are quite adequate). From this it can be seen that there is a clear length contrast on final αι and οι.

 $<sup>^{\</sup>rm 27}$  Alternatively, you could say that the  $\omega$  is considered short, but this would make even less sense.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>28</sup> Historically most circumflexes were produced in this way.

will persecute", ἀνοίγ- + - $\sigma\omega$  → ἀνοίζω "I will open", ἐλεγχ- + - $\sigma$ ει → ἐλέγζει "he will convict".

b) Homorganic stops (i.e. dental or alveolar) before  $\boldsymbol{\sigma}$  are lost:

τ, δ, θ + σ → σ. e.g. φωτ- + -ς → φῶς "light", Ἄρτεμ $t\delta$ - + -ς → Ἄρτεμ $t\varsigma$  "Artemis", νθκτ- + -ς → νθζ "night", έ- + πε $t\theta$ - + -σθν → ἕπεισθν "they persuaded".

c) With non-stops the rules are much less consistent, but many examples can be seen by comparing nominative-singular and genitive-singular forms in §3.1.1.3.1 on page 24, and by comparing Present and Aorist forms in §3.4.2.1 on page 45.

2) Two stops together. Here the following general rule applies:

If two stops occur together, they must both be either aspirated, voiceless, or voiced, and if necessary, the first one must change to make this happen.

a) Stops before  $\theta$ . These rules are especially relevant in a orist passive and similar verb forms whose suffixes start with  $\theta$  (those listed in column 6 of the chart in §3.4.2.1):

 $\pi, \beta, \varphi + \theta \rightarrow \varphi\theta$ . e.g.  $\dot{\epsilon} - + \pi\epsilon\mu\pi - + -\theta\eta \rightarrow \dot{\epsilon}\pi\dot{\epsilon}\mu\varphi\theta\eta$  "he was sent" Luke 4:26,  $\sigma\nu\nu - +\tau\epsilon - +$ 

τρ<u>ι</u>β- + - $\sigma\theta$ at  $\rightarrow \sigma$ υντετρῖφθat "to have been smashed" Mark 5:4,

έξαλειφ- + - $\theta$ ῆν<del>αι</del>  $\rightarrow$  έξαλειφθῆν<del>αι</del> "to be wiped away" Acts 3:19.

κ, γ, χ + θ → χθ. e.g. διωκ- + -θήσονται → διωχθήσονται "they will be persecuted" 2 Tim. 3:12, $<math>
\dot{ε} - + \dot{α}voiγ - + -θησαν → ηνoiχθησαν "they were opened" Rev. 20:12, έλεγχ- + -θη̃$ → έλεγχθη̃ "be exposed" John 3:20.

 $(\tau, \delta), \theta + \theta \rightarrow \sigma\theta. \text{ e.g. } \dot{\epsilon} + \pi\epsilon\iota\theta - + -\theta\eta\sigma\alpha\nu \rightarrow \dot{\epsilon}\pi\epsilon i\sigma\theta\eta\sigma\alpha\nu$  "they were persuaded" Acts 5:39. b) Stops before τ:

 $\pi$ ,  $\beta$ ,  $\varphi + \tau \rightarrow \pi\tau$ . e.g.  $\gamma\varepsilon + \gamma \rho \alpha \varphi + -\tau \alpha \rightarrow \gamma \epsilon \gamma \rho \alpha \pi \tau \alpha \tau$  "it has been written" Mat. 2:5.

κ, γ, χ + τ → κτ. e.g. ἐκλεγ- + -τόζ → ἐκλεκτόζ "chosen" Luke 23:35, δε- + δεχ- + -ταt → δέδεκταt "it has accepted" Acts 8:14.

 $\tau, \delta, \theta + \tau \rightarrow ??$ . (There do not seem to be any examples. Stems ending in these are much less frequent than other stops.)

3) Stops before  $\mu$ . These rules are especially relevant for participial forms ending in - $\mu \acute{\epsilon} vo \varsigma$ . (See §3.4.2.1.):

π, β, φ + μ → μμ. e.g. κ<del>ατα</del> + λε- + λειπ- + -μένος → κ<del>ατα</del>λελειμμένος "having been left behind" Acts 25:14, τε- + θλιβ- + -μένη → τεθλιμμένη "having been constricted" Mat. 7:14, γε- + γρ<del>α</del>φ- + -μένα → γεγραμμένα "having been written" John 12:16.

 $\kappa$ , γ, (χ) + μ → γμ e.g. δε- + διω $\kappa$ - + -μέν<del>οι</del> → δεδιωγμέν<del>οι</del> "having been persecuted" Mat. 5:10,

ἐκ - +  $\lambda$ ε- +  $\lambda$ εγ- + -μένος  $\rightarrow$  ἐκλελεγμένος "having been chosen" Luke 9:35.

 $(\tau, \delta), \theta + \mu \rightarrow \sigma\mu$ . e.g.  $\pi\epsilon - + \pi\epsilon\iota\theta - + -\mu\alpha\iota \rightarrow \pi\epsilon\pi\epsilon\iota\sigma\mu\alpha\iota$  "I have been persuaded" Rom. 8:38. 4) Many other changes occur when two consonants come together, as can be seen in §3.4.2.1, but it is difficult to formulate general rules.

### 2.1.3.2. Vowel Contraction Rules

The vowel assimilation rules are, frankly, fairly messy. The best thing to do is simply to search through this file and find every case of the word "contract" to see all the examples.

### 2.1.4. How should we pronounce New Testament Greek?

For practical purposes, the best plan is to use the Pre-Classical or Classical Greek pronunciation as much as possible, since this matches the actual spelling more closely than does the Kotvý pronunciation, and since the spelling is all we have, there is really little reason not to do this. A phonetician who is comfortable with the pronunciation of German, with its long and short vowels and the "ü" vowel (IPA [y]) will be able to handle the vowel system quite well, except for some of the diphthongs. The diphthongs are more like those of Spanish, as are most of the consonants.

The pronunciation system used by most traditional grammars of New Testament Greek, in particular Machen's, and which could be called the Traditional Hybrid Pronunciation, mostly follows the Classical or Pre-Classical pronunciation. (See the chart on page **12** below.) However, it also differs in a number of cases from the Pre-Classical or Classical pronunciations, as detailed below.

# 2.1.4.1.Difficulties in the Classical Pronunciation, and Common Differences between it and the "Traditional Hybrid Pronunciation"

One difference is the pronunciation of several of the vowels. Because of the shifts in the vowel height of some of the vowels from Classical to Kowý, and since the Kowý vowel heights match the long and short vowel systems of English and German much better than the Classical ones, the German system is generally followed.

Another difference is the pronunciation of  $\varphi$ ,  $\theta$ , and  $\chi$ . In both Classical and Kowý Greek these were actually aspirated voiceless stops, which were distinguished from the unaspirated voiceless stops  $\pi$ ,  $\tau$ , and  $\kappa$ . Thus,  $\varphi$  was pronounced much like the p in English "pan", with aspiration, whereas  $\pi$  was pronounced like the p in Spanish "pan" (bread), without aspiration.

Actually, English has both aspirated and unaspirated stops, but uses them in different contexts. In the chart on the right, the red sounds in the first column are aspirated, whereas those in the second column are not. Are you skeptical that these are really different sounds? Hold your wrist up close to your mouth, and pronounce each pair of words: you will feel a puff of air with the ones

En	ıglish	Spanish
Aspirated	Unaspirated	Unaspirated
[p <sup>h</sup> ] pan	[p] s <mark>p</mark> an	[p] pan "bread"
[t <sup>h</sup> ] top	[t] stop	[t] toro "bull"
[k <sup>h</sup> ] kill	[k] skill	[k] kilo "kilo"

in the first column, but not with the others. That puff of air is the aspiration. In English this is not a significant difference, but in Ancient Greek it was!<sup>29</sup>

Spanish, on the other hand, has only unaspirated stops, as shown in the chart, and so does Modern Greek.

Besides Ancient Greek, this same distinction between aspirated and unaspirated stops is found in a number of modern languages such as Mandarin Chinese, Hindi, or the various Quichua languages of the highlands of Ecuador.

The "rough breathing" and its effect on neighboring sounds makes perfect sense if these letters were pronounced as aspirated stops (see §2.1.1 on page 5). However, since in English these sounds are not distinguished, for practical purposes this pronunciation would simply be confusing, even for me as a phonetician, not to mention anyone I might try to pronounce a word for. Therefore, for practical purposes these letters should be pronounced as fricatives, even though this pronunciation was not actually used until after New Testament times.

Finally, the letter  $\zeta$  was probably pronounced [dz] in Pre-Classical, though it apparently changed to [z] at some point in the Classical period. Machen suggests that it be pronounced [dz], but this is really not practical, especially when not preceded by a vowel.

These exceptions reflect for the most part the pronunciation traditionally used in teaching New Testament Greek. These exceptions are shown in the chart below, in the "Traditional Hybrid Pronunciation" column. In red in each row are the forms or features adopted in the Traditional Hybrid Pronunciation. As can be seen, it picks and chooses from various periods. (All of the letters and combinations not listed here follow the Pre-Classical and Classical pronunciation.)

As an academic exercise it might be instructive to use the Kowý pronunciation in reading the New Testament instead of the Classical one, since this was the way the language was really pronounced at the time. However, the extra effort this would involve does not seem to me to be justified by any possible benefits, so I prefer the Classical pronunciation for practical reasons (except for the differences mentioned above). The Modern Greek pronunciation would be even more impractical, since some very essential contrasts have been lost!

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>29</sup> My friend and Greek scholar John Werner suggested that I add this paragraph, since it makes it clearer for English speakers. Thanks, John!

Spelling	Pre- Classical	Classical	Traditional Hybrid Pronunciation	Κοινή	Modern
á	ari	aːi	aï	a	a
3	е	е	3	3	е
દા	ei	e:	mine: iː (traditional: εi) <sup>30</sup>	i	i
η	I3	13	eï	е	е
η	εːi	ε <mark>:</mark> i	eï	е	е
0	0	0	Э	0	0
ου	ou	0	uː	u	u
ω	ZC	C	01	0	0
ą	ori	o <mark>r</mark> i	01	0	0
υ	u	<b>y</b> <sup>31</sup>	<b>y</b> <sup>31</sup>	<b>y</b> <sup>31</sup>	i
φ	$p^h$	p <sup>h</sup>	f	p <sup>h</sup>	f
θ	t <sup>h</sup>	t <sup>h</sup>	θ	t <sup>h</sup>	θ
χ	k <sup>h</sup>	k <sup>h</sup>	Х	k <sup>h</sup>	Х
ζ	dz	Z	Z	Ζ	Z

### Chart Comparing the Different Stages in the Pronunciation of Greek with the "Traditional Hybrid Pronunciation"

#### 2.1.4.2.Sample Text for Pronunciation Comparison

I will show the differences between the probable pronunciations of the various stages of Greek, from Pre-Classical to Modern Greek, using the following text from Luke 2. I have not included Classical Greek since it only differs from the Pre-Classical in the pronunciation of  $\varepsilon \iota$ ,  $o\upsilon$ , and  $\upsilon$ .<sup>32</sup> The Traditional Hybrid pronunciation (with  $\varepsilon \iota$  pronounced as [i:] according to my preference) is included for comparison.

(The pronunciation given in the last column of the chart below does not actually represent the Modern Greek language, since there have been a huge number of changes in vocabulary, grammar, and pronunciation details: this is simply how a Modern Greek speaker would pronounce the Ancient Greek text, often with only limited understanding. In the same way, the pronunciation in the second column does not exactly match the Pre-Classical Greek language, since there were more changes besides simple sound changes, including various vowel contractions.)

 $<sup>^{30}</sup>$  One inconsistency of this hybrid pronunciation is that although the Pre-Classical diphthongs  $\epsilon t$  and  $\omega$  had exactly parallel development throughout Greek history, this pronunciation system does not show this. To be consistent these should either be pronounced [i:] and [u:] or else [ei] and [ou]. I actually prefer the former, since in Kowý times it is clear that  $\epsilon t$  was pronounced the same as  $\iota$ , quite differently from  $\eta$ , whereas if  $\epsilon t$  is pronounced [ei] then English speakers will tend to pronounce it the same as  $\eta$ .

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>31</sup> This <u>IPA</u> symbol represents the vowel spelled  $\ddot{u}$  in German. The sound of the English letter "y" is [j] in IPA.

 $<sup>^{32}</sup>$  Pre-Classical Greek also had an additional consonant, the digamma  $_{\rm F}$ , which was pronounced as [w], and was completely lost by Kotv $\eta$  times, because this sound simply stopped being pronounced. I have not tried to reconstruct any of these for this text, although there almost certainly would be some since it was a common letter.

Koινή Greek with <u>polytonic</u> Pre-Cla <u>diacritics</u> for Ancient Greek	ssical Pronunciation	Traditional Hybrid Pronunciation	Κοινή Pronunciation	Modern Pronunciation <sup>33</sup>
$^{1}$ Έγένετο δὲ ἐν ταῖς ἡμέ- ραις ἐκείναις ἐξῆλθεν δόγ- μα παρὰ Καίσαρος αὐ- γούστου ἀπογράφεσθαι πᾶσαν τὴν οἰκουμένην. 	nais eksê:lt <sup>h</sup> en dóg- káisaros augóus- ráp <sup>h</sup> est <sup>h</sup> ai pâ:san uméne:n. <sub>2</sub> háute: <sup>h</sup> è: pró:te: egéneto néuontos tê:s surí- níou. <sub>3</sub> kái eporéu- tes apográp <sup>h</sup> est <sup>h</sup> ai, èis tè:n heautôu nébe: dè kái jɔ:sè:p <sup>h</sup> galiláia:s ek póleo:s <sup>h</sup> èis tè:n joudáia:n dauìd hé:tis kalêi- éem, dià tò êinai s óikou kái patriâ:s upográpsast <sup>h</sup> ai sùn tê:i emne:steumé- ti, óuse:i eŋkúɔ:i. dè en tô:i êinai au- eplé:st <sup>h</sup> e:san hai tôu tekêin auté:n, tên tòn huiòn autê:s ótokon, kái espar- autòn kái anékli- n en p <sup>h</sup> átne:i, dióti utôis tópos en tô:i ati. <sub>8</sub> kài poiménes tê:i k <sup>h</sup> ó:ra:i tê:i au- ulôuntes kài p <sup>h</sup> u-	1 ɛgśnɛtɔ dè ɛn tâis heːmś- rais ɛkíːnais ɛksêːl@ɛn dóg- ma parà káisarɔs augúːstu: apɔgráfɛs@ai pâːsan tèːn ɔi- kuːmśneːn. ² háuteː apɔgra- fèː próːteː ɛgśnɛtɔ heːgɛmɔ- nɛ́uɔntɔs têːs syrías kyreːní- uː. ȝ kái ɛpɔrɛ́uɔntɔ pántɛs apɔgráfɛs@ai, hɛ́kastɔs ìːs tè:n hɛautû: pólin. ₄ anɛ́beː dè kái joːsèːf apò têːs gali- láias ɛk pólɛoːs nazarè@ ìːs tè:n juːdáian ìːs pólin dauìd hɛ́rtis kalîːtai beː@lɛ́ɛm, dià tò î:nai autòn ɛks óiku: kái patriâːs dauíd, ₅ apɔgrá- psas@ai sỳn mariàm tê: ɛmne:stɛumśneː autôː, úːse: ɛŋkýoː. ₆ ɛgɛ́nɛtɔ dè ɛn tôː î:nai autùs ɛkî: ɛpléːs@e:san hai heːmɛ́rai tû: tɛkî:n au- té:n, ⁊ kái ɛ́tɛkɛn tòn hyiòn autê:s tòn proːtótɔkɔn, kái ɛspargánoːsɛn autòn kái anɛ́klinɛn autòn ɛn fátneː, dióti u:k ê:n autôis tópɔs ɛn tô: katalýmati. ଃ kài pɔimɛ́- nɛs ê:san ɛn têː k <sup>h</sup> óːra tê: autê: agraulû:ntɛs kài fylás- sɔntɛs fylakàs têːs nyktòs ɛpì tè:n pòimne:n autô:n.	1 ɛgénɛto dé ɛn tés hemé- rɛs ɛkínɛs ɛksélt <sup>h</sup> ɛn dóg- ma pará késaros augústu apográp <sup>h</sup> ɛst <sup>h</sup> ɛ pásan tén ykuménen. 2 háute apo- grap <sup>h</sup> é próte ɛgénɛto he- gɛmonɛ́uontos tés syrías kyreníu. 3 ké ɛporɛ́uonto pántɛs apográp <sup>h</sup> ɛst <sup>h</sup> ɛ, hɛ́- kastos ís tén hɛautú pólin. 4 anɛ́be dɛ́ kɛ́ josép <sup>h</sup> apó tés galilɛ́as ɛk pólɛos na- zarɛ́t <sup>h</sup> ís tén judɛ́an ís pó- lin dauíd hétis kalítɛ bet <sup>h</sup> - lɛ́ɛm, diá tó ínɛ autón ɛks ýku kɛ́ patriás dauíd, 5 apográpsast <sup>h</sup> ɛ sýn mari- ám té ɛmnestɛumɛ́ne autó, úse ɛŋkýo. 6 ɛgɛ́nɛto dɛ́ ɛn tó ínɛ autús ɛkí ɛplést <sup>h</sup> e- san hɛ hemɛ́rɛ tú tɛkín au- tén, 7 kɛ́ ɛ́tɛkɛn tón hyión autés tón protótokon, kɛ́ ɛspargánosɛn autón ɛn p <sup>h</sup> át- ne, dióti uk én autýs tópos ɛn tó katalýmati. 8 kɛ́ py- mɛ́nɛs ésan ɛn té k <sup>h</sup> óra té auté agraulúntɛs kɛ́ p <sup>h</sup> y- lássontɛs p <sup>h</sup> ylakás tɛ́s nyktós ɛpí tén pýmnen autón.	1 eyéneto ðé en tés imé- res ekínes eksílθen ðóy- ma pará késaros avyús- tu apoyráfesθe pásan tín ikuménin. 2 áfti apoyrafí próti eyéneto iyemoné- vondos tís sirías kiriníu. 3 ké eporévondo pándes apoyráfesθe, ékastos ís tín eaftú pólin. 4 anévi ðé ké josíf apó tís yaliléas ek póleos nazaréθ ís tín juðéan ís pólin ðavíð ítis kalíte viθléem, ðiá tó íne aftón eks íku ké patriás ðavíð, 5 apoyrápsasθe sín mariám tí emnistev- méni aftó, úsi engío. 6 eyéneto ðé en tó íne af- tús ekí eplísθisan e imé- re tú tekín aftín, 7 ké éte- ken tón ión aftís tón pro- tótokon, ké esparyáno- sen aftón ké anéklinen aftón en fátni, ðióti uk ín aftís tópos en tó katalí- mati. 8 ké piménes ísan en tí xóra tí aftí ayrav- lúndes ké filásondes fila- kás tís niktós epí tín pí- mnin aftón.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>33</sup> This is not true Modern Greek. See the clarification in the last paragraph before the chart.

### 2.2. Greek Pronunciation Guide for Dummies

The guides below show the pronunciation I suggest for students who just want to use the sounds found in English<sup>34</sup> to pronounce New Testament Greek. These guides follow the Classical pronunciation more closely than they do the Kotvý, mostly for practical reasons, since the Greek spelling system represents the former.

In the next to the last column the pronunciation that I suggest is given, using the pronunciation system used in most standard American English dictionaries.<sup>35</sup> (This guide will work for both North American and British English, in spite of their different vowel systems. See footnote 43 below. The underlined part of each word is the stressed syllable, the one with primary emphasis.)

In addition to the letters, New Testament Greek has two "breathing" marks and three accent marks, all of them written over the vowel they apply to. In the examples that follow these are placed over the  $\alpha$  vowel.

The "breathing" marks are  $\dot{\alpha}$  and  $\dot{\alpha}$ ; the first is the "rough breathing", and is pronounced like "h" in English "hit"; the second is the "smooth breathing", and is not pronounced. Both of these marks only occur on vowels (or "diphthongs") that begin words, and one or the other is required on such words.

The Greek accent marks are  $\dot{\alpha}$ ,  $\dot{\alpha}$  and  $\tilde{\alpha}$ . These are the acute, the grave and the circumflex, respectively. Originally these had distinct pronunciations, but by Kotv $\dot{\eta}$  times they were pronounced the same. They indicate which syllable received the stress. For more information (but only if you are particularly interested), see §2.1.2.4 on page 8.

Letter	Pronu	inciation	Example		
β	b	"boy"	βλέπω	<u>blĕp</u> ō	"I see"
γ	<b>g</b> <sup>36</sup>	"girl"	γάλα	<mark>gä</mark> lä	"milk"
γγ	ng	"anger"	ἀγγαρεύω	ä <mark>ng</mark> är <u>ĕv</u> ō	"I compel"
үк	nk	"sinking"	ἀνάγκη	ä <u>nä<mark>ng</mark>k</u> ā	"necessity"
γξ γχ δ	nks	"links"	ἐλέγξει	ĕl <u>ĕngk</u> sē	"he will show"
γχ	ngKH		ἐλέγχω	ĕl <u>ĕngKH</u> ō	"I show"
	d	"dog"	δόξ <del>α</del>	<u>dôk</u> sä	"glory"
ζ	<b>z</b> <sup>38</sup>	"zip"	ζώνη	<u>zō</u> nā	"belt"
θ	th 40	"thin"	θεός	thĕ <u>ôs</u>	"god"
		"kit"	5		"hair"
к	k		κόμη	<u>kô</u> mā	nair
λ	1	"lip"	λέγω	<u>lĕg</u> ō	"I say"
μ	m	"man"	μένω	<u>mĕn</u> ō	"I remain"

### 2.2.1.Consonants

Letter	Pronun	ciation	Example		
v	n	"no"	νόμος	<u>nôm</u> ôs	"law"
¥	ks	"boo <mark>ks</mark> "	ξένος	<u>ks</u> ĕnôs	"strange(r)"
π	р	"pit"	παῖς	<u>pīs</u>	"child"
ρ	r	"rat"	ρἡμ <del>α</del>	<u>rā</u> mä	"saying"
<b>σ/ς</b> <sup>37</sup>	S	" <mark>s</mark> it"	σ <del>ά</del> ρξ	<u>särks</u>	"flesh"
τ	t	"tip"	τέλος	<u>tĕl</u> ôs	"end"
φ	<b>f</b> <sup>40</sup>	"fit"	φῶς	<u>fōs</u>	"light"
χ	KH <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup>	German	χαίρω	<u>KH</u> īrō	"I rejoice"
		"machen"			
Ψ	ps	"lips"	ψεῦδος	<u>psĕv</u> dôs	"a lie"
٢	h	"hit"	<del>ὕ</del> ψος	<u>hyoop</u> sôs	"height"

### 2.2.2.Vowels and "Diphthongs"

The first group of vowel combinations in the following chart (beginning with  $\alpha$ ) are called "diphthongs", and are pronounced as one syllable. To show that two vowels which might be confused with one of these "diphthongs" are to be pronounced as two separate syllables (or vowels), a dieresis ( ") is used on the second one, as seen in the second group of vowel combinations.

 $<sup>^{34}</sup>$  In the end it isn't really possible to distinguish *all* of these sounds using just the sounds in English, but we can get pretty close. The only one that really doesn't work is the sound of  $\chi$ , as explained in footnote 39 below.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>35</sup> For a guide to this system, see <u>http://www.ahdictionary.com/application/resources/misc/pronkey.pdf</u>, which is the pronunciation guide for the American Heritage Dictionary. The only thing I do differently is that I mark the stressed syllable by underlining it, instead of using an apostrophe after it.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>36</sup> This is the pronunciation when this letter is by itself. It can have other sounds when combined, as shown later in the chart.

 $<sup>^{37}</sup>$  This letter is written  $\varsigma$  at the end of a word,  $\sigma$  elsewhere.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>38</sup> In Pre-Classical Greek this was probably pronounced [dz], but by New Testament times it was apparently a simple [z] sound, and this is more practical!

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>39</sup> This sound is like the **ch** in German **machen** "to make or do", or the **j** in Spanish **eje** "axis" in most dialects, and is sort of halfway in between the "k" in "kit" and the "h" in "hit". It is *not* like the /**ch**/ sound in English! You may pronounce it like a /**k**/ if you like, though it had a distinct pronunciation from the letter  $\kappa$ .

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>40</sup> This is neither the Classical Greek pronunciation nor the Kowý pronunciation, but it *is* the Modern Greek pronunciation, and it is the only practical option available in English.

Letter		Pronunciation	Example		
α	ä	"f <mark>ä</mark> ther"	<del>ἄ</del> γω	<u>ä</u> gō	"I lead"
3	<b>ĕ</b> <sup>41</sup>	"b <mark>ĕ</mark> d"	ἐγώ	<u>ĕ</u> gō	"I"
η	ā	"b <mark>a</mark> ke"	ή	<u>ā</u>	"or"
ι	ĭ	"p <b>ĭ</b> t" if short <sup>42</sup>	ťδε	<u>ĭd</u> ĕ	"Look!"
	ē		ἶρ <del>ι</del> ς	<u>ē</u> rĭs	"rainbow"
	у	unaccented before a vowel	<mark>ἰα</mark> τρός	<mark>yä<u>trôs</u></mark>	"physician"
0	ô	"aw" in "saw" <sup>43</sup>	ὄζει	<u>ôz</u> ē	"he stinks"
	(ō)	("n <mark>0</mark> ")			
υ	<b>yoo</b> <sup>44</sup>	" <mark>yoo</mark> hoo"	<del>ὕ</del> ψος	<u>hyoo</u> psôs	"height"
ω	ō	"n <mark>o</mark> "	ώδε	<u>ō</u> dĕ	"here"
αι	ī	"b <mark>i</mark> te"	χαίρω	<u>KH</u> īrō	"I rejoice"
αυ	ou	"l <mark>ou</mark> d"	αὐτός	<mark>ou</mark> tôs	"he"
દા	<b>ē</b> <sup>45</sup>	"b <mark>ē</mark> "	εἶπεν	<u>ē</u> pĕn	"he said"
ยง	ĕv <sup>46</sup>	"n <mark>ĕ</mark> ver"	εὐδ <del>ί</del> α	<mark>ĕv</mark> dēä	"fair weather"
ηυ	āv 46	"sāve"	ηὐλ <mark>ί</mark> ζετο	<mark>āv</mark> lēzĕtô	"he was spending the night"
01	oi	"j <mark>0i</mark> n"	οἶνος	<u>oi</u> nôs	"wine"
<b>o</b> v	00	"b <mark>00</mark> t"	oบ้ <b>v</b>	<u>oon</u>	"therefore"
<b>ບເ</b>	wē	"wē"	Δαυίδ	dä <u>wēd</u>	"David"
αϊ	ä-ĭ	or	Ναΐν	nä <u>ĭn</u>	"Nain"
	ä-ē	(if easier)	<u>Άχαΐα</u>	äкнä <u>ē</u> ä	"Achaia"
	ä-y	unaccented before a vowel	ý	<u>gä</u> yôs	"Gaius"
αü	ä-yoo		πρ <mark>α</mark> ΰς	prä <u>yoos</u>	"gentle"
ะเ	ĕ-ĭ	or ĕ-ē or ĕ-y	Σεμεΐν	sĕm <mark>ĕ<u>ĭn</u></mark>	"Semein"
ű	ē-ĭ	or ē-ē or ē-y		d <mark>ēĭ</mark> skyoō <u>rē</u> zĕtô	"he insisted"
ເບັ	ē-yoo		δι <del>ϋ</del> λίζοντες	d <mark>ēyoo</mark> lēzôntĕs	"straining out"
0 <del>ï</del>	Ô-ĭ	or ô-ē or ô-y	χο <del>ϊ</del> κός	КН <mark>о́ĭ<u>kôs</u></mark>	"made of earth"
oıï	oi-ĭ	or oi-ē or oi-y	ἀγ <del>α</del> θοποι <del>ΐα</del>	ägäthôp <mark>oi<u>ē</u>ä</mark>	"doing good"
0 <del>Ü</del>	ô-yōo				"he was formerly"
บเ		or y00-ē or y00-y	ὀσφ <del>ύϊ</del>	ôs <u>fyoo</u> ē	"loins"
ω <del>ï</del>	Ō-ĭ	or ō-ē	πρω <del>ϊ</del> νός	pr <mark>ōĭ<u>nôs</u></mark>	"early"
ω <del>ΰ</del>	ō-yōo		Μω <del>ϋ</del> σῆς	m <mark>ōyōo</mark> sās	"Moses"

### 2.2.3.Vowel Length

Classical Greek had five short vowels  $\alpha$ ,  $\epsilon$ ,  $\epsilon$ ,  $\epsilon$ ,  $\sigma$ ,  $\vartheta$ , and five long vowels  $\underline{\alpha}$ ,  $\eta$ ,  $\underline{\iota}$ ,  $\omega$ ,  $\underline{\upsilon}$ .<sup>47</sup> (The bars and underlines are my additions; they are not used in the Greek writing system.) Only the distinction between two of these long-short pairs was ever actually written, leaving  $\alpha$ ,  $\iota$  and  $\upsilon$  ambiguous as far as length is concerned. However, this distinction is useful in understanding the use of the accents in the New Testament text, and in a number of grammatical situations.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>41</sup> In places where the ĕ sound would be too hard to pronounce, you may use the ā sound instead.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>42</sup> Actually, for practical purposes you can always use ē instead of ĭ. Whichever one is easiest can be used in any particular word.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>43</sup> If you are one of those English speakers who pronounce the "aw" in "saw" the same as the ä in "fäther" (and there are millions of you, mainly in the western U.S. and Canada, see <u>aschmann.net/AmEng</u>), then the best thing to do is to pronounce this vowel like  $\bar{\mathbf{0}}$  in " $\mathbf{n}\bar{\mathbf{0}}$ ", because  $\mathbf{0}$  definitely needs to be pronounced differently from  $\alpha$ . This means  $\mathbf{0}$  and  $\omega$  will be pronounced the same, but then, they were in New Testament times anyway! Britishers could pronounce the Greek  $\mathbf{0}$  vowel like the  $\check{\mathbf{0}}$  in " $\mathbf{h}\check{\mathbf{0}}$ ", which for most Britishers is distinct from both the "aw" in "saw" and the ä in "fäther", and is a phonetically short vowel like Greek  $\mathbf{0}$ ; however, in Greek this vowel often occurs at the end of a word, where  $\check{\mathbf{0}}$  can never occur, so even for Britishers I suggest using the "aw" pronunciation.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>44</sup> This is the closest English sound; the actual sound was like the /ü/ in German **güte**. This sound should not be pronounced like **oo** in **"boot"**; this would confuse it with **oo**, and these two sounds have always been pronounced quite differently in Greek!

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>45</sup> Many sources (e.g. Machen) say that  $\varepsilon_1$  should be pronounced the same as  $\eta$ , like  $\tilde{a}$  in "bāke", but it is quite certain that in Kowý times  $\varepsilon_1$  was pronounced the same as  $\iota$ , but was pronounced quite differently from  $\eta$ . This is a major change from previous editions of this work, where I had followed Machen's idea.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>46</sup> This is neither the Classical Greek pronunciation nor the Kotνή pronunciation, but it *is* the Modern Greek pronunciation, and it is the closest thing available in English. In English borrowed Greek words containing these diphthongs are usually pronounced **yoo**, as in "eulogy" (<u>yoo</u>ləjē), but this diphthong has never been pronounced **yoo** at any point in the history of Greek, nor in borrowed Greek words in any language other than modern English! Of course, there are also some borrowed Greek words in English that do reflect the Modern Greek pronunciation, like "evangelize".

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>47</sup> Actually the two "diphthongs" Et and ou had already become simple long vowels also by the Classical Greek period, so Classical Greek actually had seven long vowels, but this is irrelevant to my point, which is a discussion of the five simple written vowels. If you are really interested, read §2.1 on page 3 and §2.1.2.4 on page 8.

For this reason, throughout this description I have marked vowel length on  $\alpha$ ,  $\iota$  and  $\upsilon$  whenever it can be determined, using the following conventions:  $\alpha$  is short and  $\underline{\alpha}$  is long; if the evidence for the vowel length is only derived from information outside the New Testament<sup>48</sup>, the vowels are colored blue:  $\alpha$  or  $\underline{\alpha}$ ; if I have no information about the vowel length, it is simply colored blue with no length mark:  $\alpha$ .

I have also marked length on word-final  $\alpha_I$  and  $o_I$ , since these diphthongs can be either long or short (in this situation only). All other diphthongs are always long, and I will not mark length on these. Also,  $\alpha$  is always long, and since the iota subscript (,) makes this quite clear, no additional length marking will be added.

For more information (if you are interested), see §2.1.2.4 on page 8.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>48</sup> In some cases the evidence for vowel length can be taken directly from the word itself, in its various forms, as used in the New Testament, often based on the accents used, especially the length information on suffixes. However, in other cases the information on the length of vowels in stems comes only from information known about the vowel length of particular words in Classical Greek. Length can frequently be determined from poetry in Classical Greek, in which the meter often depends on vowel length (I obtained most of this from Liddell and Scott). In some cases I have settled on the length of the vowel by consulting its Proto-Indo-European derivation, and occasionally I have based my decision on the Hebrew origin of a name. In the case of this indirect evidence, the relevant vowels are colored blue to show that the length information is not derived strictly from New Testament evidence.

# 3. New Testament Greek Grammar

In the tables that follow, the capital letter "V" stands for any Greek vowel, and the capital letter "C" stands for any consonant.

### 3.1. Nouns and Adjectives

I include nouns and adjectives together in this section because, though they are used somewhat differently in Greek grammar, they are declined very similarly. If each adjective is separated into its three genders, each of these is declined in the same way that nouns are. In the succeeding section I will simply describe which declensions are combined in a full adjective declension.

### 3.1.1.Individual Declensions

Nouns in Greek are traditionally cited with two <u>citation forms</u>, the nominative singular and the genitive singular. This is a good system, since all of the forms of each noun can usually be derived from these two forms alone, except for the most irregular. In all that follows, nouns will be cited in this way. Third declension nouns will normally be cited with the dative plural as well, because of their greater variability. However, if additional examples work the same as the main example in a column, sometimes only the nominative singular is listed.

At the head of each column I have included some identifying information. The first line contains my code for the declension, followed in parentheses by the nominative and genitive singular endings, and sometimes another important ending such as the genitive plural. Thus the very first declension below has the code 1Fa  $(-\eta/\eta c/\omega v)$  at the top of the column.

1Fa indicates that this is a First Declension Feminine form. The letters a, b, c, etc. simply indicate individual declensions. Similarly, 2Na indicates a Second Declension Neuter form, declension a. And 3MFj indicates a Third Declension which can include either Masculine or Feminine forms, declension j.

 $(-\eta/\eta \varsigma/\tilde{\omega}v)$  indicates that the nominative singular ends in  $-\eta$ , and the genitive singular in  $-\eta\varsigma$ . The third ending is not always listed: in this case it shows that the genitive plural ends in  $-\tilde{\omega}v$  with final accent, no matter where the inherent accent falls. (However, the third column is exceptional in this respect; I have used a dotted line to try and make this clear.)

On the next line the code (e.g. *1Fa*) is repeated for each column, followed by a superscript number <sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup>, or <sup>3</sup> indicating which syllable has the inherent accent.

On the line below this there is sometimes information about what kind of stem endings may occur (e.g. -V for Vowel only, -C for Consonant only, etc.). And on the last line there are often various numbers, which are paragraph numbers from Machen's book or locations in Moulton's book.

Machen states that "In nouns, the accent remains on the same syllable as in the nominative singular, so nearly as the general rules of accent will permit" (page 16, ¶14). However, this is not strictly true, and counterexamples are readily available:  $\delta t \kappa \alpha i \alpha \zeta$ , nominative plural  $\delta t \kappa \alpha i$ 

Any given noun (or adjective) has an inherently accented syllable. The accent will appear on this syllable in all forms of the noun or adjective for which the general rules of accent will permit it.

An exception to this rule is that in the First Declension the genitive plural suffix  $-\tilde{\omega}v$  almost always attracts the accent, except for the *1Fe* and *1Fa*<sup>3</sup> forms. Also, several third declension nouns break this rule, since they lose the final syllable completely in certain forms, although even in these cases it is almost always possible to identify an inherent accent.

The number of examples given in a particular column does not imply how common the particular declension is, but may indicate how complex the variations are.

In all of the charts below, items surrounded by double lines are adjectives, or function like adjectives and have more than one gender. Items surrounded by thick lines are verb participles.

### 3.1.1.1.First Declension (Parisyllabic)

This declension and the second declension are referred to as "parisyllabic", meaning that all forms have the same number of syllables. This is the most common declension for feminine nouns and adjectives. The masculine forms are much less common, especially the *1Mb* declension, which is only used for proper names of men with the one exception of  $v \epsilon \alpha v i \alpha \zeta$  *1Mb*, which only occurs in the singular in the New Testament (though it does occur in the plural in the Septuagint). Masculine proper names in the New Testament seem to be about equally divided between the *1Mb* and the *1Mc* groups. (Moulton says the latter group is Attic Greek.) Other proper names, such as  $i \omega \alpha v \eta \zeta$ , belong to the *1Ma* group.

Note that most of the feminine endings in this declension and all of the masculine ones contain inherently long vowels, either  $\eta$  or  $\underline{\alpha}$ , except for *1Fb* and *1Fc*, which have a short - $\underline{\alpha}$ . However, this inherent vowel only appears in three of the feminine singular forms (nominative, accusative, and vocative); in the other forms the vowel is either always long (genitive and dative singular and genitive, dative, and accusative plural) or always short (nominative plural, except for the contracted forms). In most of the forms with  $\underline{\alpha}$  in the ending the vowel length is clear either because a circumflex occurs in the penultimate or the accent is antepenultimate. Thus the circumflex occurs on the nominative plural for  $\delta_{1\underline{\alpha}}\theta\dot{\eta}\kappa\eta$ , and the inherent stress on the  $\dot{\varepsilon}$  in  $\delta\varepsilon\sigma\pi\dot{\sigma}\tau\eta\varsigma$  only shows up in the vocative singular and the nominative plural (though the latter doesn't occur in the New Testament). Thus vowel length affects position and type of accent in many forms.

The vocative singular forms of 1Ma (masculine) have a short  $-\alpha$ , whereas all the other singular forms are long, which does not really fit into the inherent vowel length scheme set forth in the preceding paragraph. Oh well, all rules have their exceptions.

In this declension the genitive plural ending  $-\omega v$  always attracts the accent to itself, whether masculine or feminine, except for the *1Fe* columns, which are used almost entirely for adjectives, and the *1Fa*<sup>3</sup> column, which is only used for participles. So on some words, like  $\mu \dot{\alpha} \chi \alpha i \rho \alpha$ ,  $\mu \alpha \chi \alpha i \rho \eta \zeta$  "sword", the accent can fall on three different syllables, since the dative plural is  $\mu \alpha \chi \alpha i \rho \omega v$ .

In this declension, as we have seen, if the nominative and vocative singular end in  $\alpha$ , this  $\alpha$  can be either long or short, and this significantly affects stress placement in many cases. The length and nature of the final vowel are largely determined by how the stem ends, though not completely. Items such as  $\dot{\alpha}\mu\alpha\rho\tau\dot{i}\alpha$  and  $\kappa\nu\rho\dot{i}\alpha$ have a short  $\dot{\tau}$  and a long  $\alpha$ . The shortness of the  $\dot{\tau}$  can be clearly seen in every case, from the nominative plural form  $\dot{\alpha}\mu\alpha\rho\tau\dot{i}\alpha$ : the - $\alpha$ t and - $\alpha$ t plural endings are always short, throughout the noun system, and if this is the case, then the - $\dot{\tau}$  must also be short in this word because of the accent used. Similarly, the length of the  $\alpha$  can be seen from the fact that  $\kappa\nu\rho\dot{i}\alpha$  is the feminine of  $\kappa\dot{\nu}\rho\dot{\tau}\alpha$  "lord", which has inherently antepenultimate stress; therefore the accent could only be on the penult in  $\kappa\nu\rho\dot{\tau}\alpha$  if the final vowel were long. In fact, it is possible that many nouns ending in  $-\dot{t}\alpha$  and  $-\dot{t}\alpha\varsigma$  have inherently antepenultimate stress, but because most of them only occur in the singular (being mostly names), the long endings prevent this from surfacing in any of the forms.

Thus in the **1Fa** declension the accent can fall on any one the last three syllables, in the **1Fd** declension it can fall on either of the last two syllables, and in the **1Fe** declension it can only fall on the penultimate or antepenultimate.  $\mu_{i}\kappa\rho\underline{\alpha}$  has inherently ultimate accent,  $\ddot{\omega}\rho\underline{\alpha}$  and  $\mathbf{1}\omega\delta\alpha\underline{i}\underline{\alpha}$  have inherently penultimate accent, and  $\delta_{i}\kappa\alpha\underline{i}\underline{\alpha}$  and  $\gamma\varepsilon\nu\phi\mu\varepsilon\nu\eta^{(S)}$  have inherently antepenultimate accent (the latter only shows up on the nominative plurals  $\delta_{i}\kappa\alpha\underline{i}\underline{\alpha}$  and  $\gamma\varepsilon\nu\phi\mu\varepsilon\nu\overline{\alpha}$ , since all the other endings are long). The difference between **1Fd** and **1Fe** is that in **1Fd** (as with nearly all first declension types) the genitive plural suffix - $\tilde{\omega}\nu$  attracts the accent, whereas in **1Fe** it does not. **1Fe** is used almost exclusively for adjectives.

I am not certain that all nouns in the  $1Fd^{1}$  column historically had a long  $\underline{\alpha}$  in the nominative and vocative singular, but for purposes of declension this really doesn't matter. Many feminine adjectives would fall into this category, and Machen states on page 34 (¶62) the following, which clarifies that at least all adjectives in this category do have the long  $\underline{\alpha}$ . He also explains the peculiarities of the genitive plural:

"62. Learn the declension of μικρός, *small*, and of δίκαιος, *righteous* (in §§569, 570). Note that long α not η stands in the feminine of these adjectives when the preceding letter is  $\rho$  or a vowel (compare §55). The accent in the genitive plural feminine of all adjectives of the second and first declension follows the regular noun rule [i.e. follows the inherent accent] and not the special rule for nouns of the first declension [i.e. always on the final syllable] (§51)."

	1F 1Fa1	<sup>Fa</sup> (-η/ης/ῶν) 1Fa²	(-η/ης/ων) <i>1Fa³</i>	1Fb 1Fb <sup>2</sup>	ν (- <del>α</del> /ης/ῶν) <i>1Fb³</i>	1Fc 1Fc²	r (- <del>α</del> / <u>α</u> ς/ῶν) 1Fc <sup>3</sup>	1Fd 1Fd <sup>1</sup>	(- <u>α/ας</u> /ῶν) <i>1Fd</i> ²	1Fe 1Fe <sup>2</sup>	- (- <u>α/α</u> ς/ων) 1Fe <sup>3</sup>
	(-C) 555, 568,	(-C) 575, 56;	(-C) 575, 56;	(ρ,σ,	(-λλ,ρ,σ,	(-V1)	(-V1)	(-ε,ι,ρ) 569, 48;	(-ε,ι,ρ) 555, 48;	(-VI)	(-ι,τ,ρ) 570, 62
	555, 568, 574, 56;	B(a)	B(a) B(a)	ζ,ξ,ψ) 555, 573, 577,	ζ,ξ,ψ) 576, 54;	53; B(b)	555, 53; B(b)	B(b)	B(b)	555, 48; B(b)	570, 62
	B(a)			578, 54; II.3	II.3	D(0)	D(0)	2(0)	2(0)	D(0)	
	"soul"	"covenant"	"having	"tongue"	"sword"	"wide	"weakness"	"small"	"hour"	"prophecy"	"righteous"
			become"			(street)"	1		I		II
Sg. Nom.	ψ <del>υ</del> χή	δι <del>α</del> θήκη	γενομένη <sup>(S)</sup>	γλῶσσ <del>α</del>		πλ <del>α</del> τεĩ <del>α</del>	άσθένει <del>α</del>	μ <u>ι</u> κρ <u>ά</u>	ὥρ <u>α</u>	προφητεί <u>α</u>	δικαί <u>α</u>
Gen.	ψ <del>υ</del> χῆς	δι <del>α</del> θήκης	γενομένης	γλώσσης		πλ <del>α</del> τεί <u>α</u> ς	ἀσθενεί <u>α</u> ς		ὥρ <u>α</u> ς	προφητεί <u>ας</u>	δ <del>ι</del> καί <u>ας</u>
Dat.	ψ <del>υ</del> χῆ	δ <del>ια</del> θήκη	γενομένη*	γλώσση		πλ <del>α</del> τεία <sup>(S)</sup>	<del>ἀ</del> σθενεία		ώρα "	προφητεία	δ <b>ι</b> καία <sup>(S)</sup>
Acc.	ψ <del>υ</del> χήν	δι <del>α</del> θήκην	γενομένην	γλῶσσ <del>α</del> ν	1 70 1	πλ <del>α</del> τεῖ <del>α</del> ν <sup>(S)</sup>	ἀσθένει <del>α</del> ν		ὥρ <u>α</u> ν ″*	προφητεί <u>α</u> ν	δŧκαί <u>α</u> ν
Voc. Pl. Nom.	ψ <del>υ</del> χή νανατί	<u>δι<del>α</del></u> θήκη*	γενομένη*	γλῶσσ <del>α</del> *	μ <del>ά</del> χαιρ <del>α</del> *	πλ <del>α</del> τεῖ <del>α</del> *	ἀσθένει <del>α</del> * ἀσθένει <del>αι</del> <sup>(S)</sup>	μ <u>ι</u> κρ <u>ά</u>	ὥρ <u>α</u> * Š a st	προφητεί <u>α</u> *	δ <del>ι</del> καί <u>α</u> * δ <del>ί</del> και <del>αι</del>
Gen.	ψ <del>υ</del> χ <del>αί</del> ψ <del>υ</del> χῶν	δ <del>ια</del> θῆκ <del>αι</del> δι <del>α</del> θηκῶν	γενόμεν <del>αι</del> γενομένων	γλῶσσ <del>αι</del> γλωσσῶν	μ <del>ά</del> χαιρ <del>αι</del> μαναιοῶν	πλ <del>α</del> τεĩ <del>αι</del> <sup>(S)</sup> πλ <del>α</del> τειῶν	ασθενειαι® άσθενειῶν	μ <u>ι</u> κρ <del>αί<sup>(S)</sup> μ<u>ι</u>κρῶν</del>	ພໍ່ρ <del>αι</del> ພໍ່ρῶν	προφητεῖ <del>αι</del> προφητείων*	ο <del>ι</del> καίων <sup>(S)</sup>
Dat.	ψ <del>υ</del> χων ψ <del>υ</del> χαῖς	δι <del>α</del> θήκαις <sup>(S)</sup>	γενομένων γενομέναις*	γλώσσαις	μ <del>α</del> χαιρῶν μ <del>α</del> χαίραις <sup>(S)</sup>	πλ <del>α</del> τείων πλ <del>α</del> τείαις	ασθενείων άσθενείαις	• - •	ώραις*	προφητείαις <sup>(S)</sup>	δικαίαις*
Acc.	ψ <del>υ</del> χάς	δι <del>α</del> θήκ <u>α</u> ς <sup>(S)</sup>	γενομέναις γενομέν <u>α</u> ς <sup>(S)</sup>	γλώσσ <u>ας</u>		πλ <del>α</del> τεί <u>ας</u>	ασθενείαις άσθενεί <u>ας</u>	μ <u>ι</u> κραις μ <u>ι</u> κρ <u>ά</u> ς*	ώρας	προφητεί <u>ας</u>	δικαί <u>α</u> ς*
1100.	$\Psi \circ \Lambda \underline{\omega} S$		1000000 <u>00</u> 50	71.000 <u>0.</u> 5	μαχαιρ <u>α</u> ς.	Μ. πλατ <del>ύ</del> ς*		<u>hārbād</u>	<u>mhar</u> è		
	r		1		10						1
	γρ <del>α</del> φή,	νεφέλη,	γινομένη,	δόξ <del>α</del> , δόξης	β <del>α</del> σίλισσα,	ὀξεĩ <del>α</del> ,	άλήθεια,	γενε <mark>ά</mark>	ἁμαρτ <del>ί</del> α,	βασιλεί <u>α</u> ,	<mark>ἁγί<u>α</u>, ἁγί<u>α</u>ς,</mark>
in the	γρ <del>α</del> φῆς	νεφέλης	γινομένης	"glory"	β <del>α</del> σιλίσσης	ὀξεί <u>α</u> ς*	άληθεί <u>α</u> ς	"generation"	άμαρτ <del>ί</del> ας	βασιλεί <u>α</u> ς	"holy",
same class	"writing"	"cloud", NP νεφέλ <del>αι</del> ,	"becoming",	σπεῖρ <del>α</del> ,	"queen"	"sharp",	"truth"	π <del>α</del> τρ <del>ιά</del>	"sin", NP ἁμαρτ <del>ίαι</del>	"reign", NP βασιλεῖ <del>αι</del> <sup>(S)</sup> ,	NP ἄγ <del>ιαι</del>
ciass	ἀγ <del>α</del> θή,	ΝΡ νεφελ <del>ώ</del> , GP νεφελῶν	NP γινόμεν <del>αι</del>	σπείρης "troop"	ἄκανθ <del>α</del> <sup>(S)</sup> , ἀκάνθ <u>ας</u> *	M. ὀξύς*	<mark>ἄνοια, ἀνοί<u>α</u>ς</mark> "folly"	"lineage, family"	πρ αμαρι <del>ιαι</del> καρδία, καρδίας	GP βασιλείων <sup>(8)</sup>	ἐσχ <mark>άτ<u>α</u>*,</mark>
	ἀγ <del>α</del> θῆς ''good'',	61 νεφελων έλεημοσύνη,	δυναμένη, δυναμένης*		"thorn"	εὐθεῖ <del>α</del> ,	εύσέβει <del>α</del> ,	πενθερά	"heart",	Γαλιλαία,	ἐσχάτ <u>α</u> ς
	good , Μ. ἀγ <del>α</del> θός	έλεημοσύνης <sup>(S)</sup>	"being able",	πᾶσ <del>α</del> , π <u>ά</u> σης, ''all'', Μ. πᾶς	(only Pl.	εὐθεί <u>α</u> ς <sup>(S)</sup>	εύσεβεί <u>ας</u>	"mother-	NP καρδ <del>ίαι</del>	Γαλιλαί <u>ας</u>	"last"
	πολλή,	"alms",	NP δυνάμεν <del>αι</del>		in N.T.)	"straight", Μ. εὐθ <del>ύ</del> ς*	"godliness"	in-law"	Αχαΐα, Αχαΐας	"Galilee",	Μ. ἕσχατος
	πολλης	NP	ἀπερχομένη*,	ἀναστᾶσ <del>α</del> ,	Πρίσκιλλ <del>α</del> ,	111. 20085	ἀπώλει <del>α</del> ,		"Achaia"	VS Γαλιλαί <u>α</u>	κ <u>υ</u> ρ <u>ία</u> <sup>(S)</sup> ,
	"much,	ἐλεημοσύν <del>αι</del> ,	άπερχομένης*	ἀναστ <u>ά</u> σης* ''having	Πρίσκίλλης*		ἀπωλεί <u>α</u> ς		εἰδέα, εἰδέας*	πορνεί <u>α</u> ,	κ <u>υ</u> ρ <del>ί</del> ας <sup>(S)</sup> "lady",
	many",	GP	"going away",	raised",	"Priscilla"		"destruction"		"appearance"	πορνεί <u>α</u> ς	VS κ <u>υ</u> ρί <u>α</u> ,
	Μ. πολ <del>ύ</del> ς	έλεημοσυνῶν	DP	Μ. ἀναστάς	ἔχουσ <del>α</del> ,		Σαμάρει <del>α</del> ,		ἡμέρ <u>α</u> , ἡμέρ <u>α</u> ς	"fornication",	νο κ <u>ο</u> ρι <u>α</u> , Μ. κ <u>ύ</u> ριος
	καινή,	μεγ <del>ά</del> λη,	ἀπερχομένων		έχούσης		Σαμαρεί <u>ας</u> "Samaria"		"day",	NP πορνεῖ <del>αι</del>	"lord"
	καινῆς	μεγ <del>ά</del> λης		εἰδυίης*	"having",		Exceptional:		NP ἡμέρ <del>αι</del>	Ἰουδαί <u>α,</u>	μακαρ <del>ί</del> α,
	"new",	"big",		"knowing",	Μ. ἔχων		Го́цорр <del>а</del> ,		ἐλαί <u>α(<sup>S)</sup>,</u> ἐλαί <u>ας</u> ''olive'',	Ἰουδαί <u>ας</u>	μακαρ <del>ί</del> ας*
	Μ. καινός <sup>(S)</sup>	Μ. μέγ <del>α</del> ς	ļ	Μ. ε <mark>ί</mark> δώς			Γομόρρα <u>ς</u>		οηνε', NP έλαῖ <del>αι</del>	"Jewish", Μ. Ἰουδαῖος	"blessed",
	περισσή <sup>(S)</sup> ,			γεγονυĩ <del>α</del> ,			"Gomorra",		1 11 GAULOT		ΝΡ μακάρ <del>ιαι</del> ,
	περισσῆς*			γεγονυίης*			DP Γομόρρων			ἀρχαί <u>α</u> <sup>(S)</sup> , ἀρχαίας <sup>(S)</sup>	Μ. μακάρ <del>ι</del> ος
	"abundant", M.			"having become",						ἀρχαί <u>α</u> ς <sup>(S)</sup> ''old",	<b>ἰδί<u>α</u>*, ἰδί<u>α</u>ς</b>
	περισσός <sup>(S)</sup>			become , Μ. γεγονώς						Μ. ἀρχαῖος	"one's own",
i i	noproods			111. JEJUVUG	1						Μ. ἴδŧος

### 3.1.1.1.First Declension Feminine

It would be impossible to tell whether  $\kappa \underline{\nu} \rho \underline{i} \underline{\alpha}$  "lady" belonged to  $\mathbf{IFd}^2$  or  $\mathbf{IFe}^3$ , since it only occurs in the singular in the New Testament, except that it is derived from  $\kappa \underline{\nu} \rho \mathbf{i} \mathbf{o} \zeta$  "lord", which clearly shows where its inherent accent falls. In fact, the two forms together are declined just like an adjective, and I have marked them as such!

The forms in the table below are contracted first declension adjectives and nouns. All forms take the circumflex. I have also listed the feminine adjective  $\frac{\partial}{\partial \rho}\gamma \partial \rho \tilde{\alpha}^{(S)}$ , mentioned by Moulton (which has a  $\rho$  before the vowel); this occurs frequently in the feminine in the Septuagint, though not in the New Testament, only the masculine and the neuter.

(Do statistical counts of all of the declensions. \*\*\*)

	<i>1Fw</i> <sup>1</sup> (-ῆ/ῆς/ῆν) <i>1Fw</i> <sup>1</sup>	1Fx1(-ῆ/ῆς/ᾶν) 1Fx1	<i>1Fy1</i> (-ῆ/ῆς/ᾶν) <i>1Fy1</i>	1Fz <sup>1</sup> (-ᾶ/ᾶς/ᾶν) 1Fz <sup>1</sup>
	(Contr. of <b>1Fd</b> <sup>2</sup> )	(Contr. of <b>1Fa<sup>2</sup></b> or <b>1Fd<sup>2</sup></b> ) VII.5(b)	(Contr. of <b>1Fd</b> <sup>2</sup> )	(Contr. of <i>1Fd<sup>2</sup></i> ) II.5, VII.5(c)
	"earth, land"	"golden" <sup>49</sup>	"of iron" <sup>49</sup>	"mina"
	originally γέ <u>α</u> * (Moulton 78)	originally χρ <u>υ</u> σέη* <sup>50</sup>	originally <b>σιδηρέ<u>α</u>*</b> (Moulton 366)	originally μνά <u>α</u> * (Moulton 271)
Sg. Nom.	γῆ	χρ <u>υ</u> σῆ	σιδηρῆ* (σιδηρᾶ <sup>(S)</sup> )	μνᾶ
Gen.	γῆς	χρ <u>υ</u> σῆς <sup>(S)</sup>	σιδηρης* (σιδηρα $ \zeta^{(S)} $ )	
Dat.	γñ	χρ <u>υ</u> σᾶ* (χρ <u>υ</u> σῆ <sup>(S)</sup> )	σιδηρᾶ	μνᾶ*
Acc.	γῆν	χρ <u>υ</u> σᾶν (χρ <u>υ</u> σῆν <sup>(S)</sup> )	σιδηρᾶν	μνᾶν
Voc.	γῆ	χρ <u>υ</u> σῆ*		μνᾶ*
Pl. Nom.	(no plural)	χρ <u>υ</u> σαΐ <sup>(S)</sup>	σιδηρ <mark>αῖ</mark> <sup>(S)</sup>	μν <u>α</u> ĩ <sup>(S)</sup>
Gen.		χρ <mark>υ</mark> σῶν	σιδηρῶν*	μνῶν <sup>(S)</sup>
Dat.		χρ <mark>υ</mark> σαῖς*	σιδηραῖς <sup>(S)</sup>	μναῖς*
Acc.		χρ <u>υ</u> σᾶς	σιδηρᾶς <sup>(S)</sup>	μνᾶς
		Μ. χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦς <sup>(S)</sup>	Μ. σιδηροῦς	
			1	~(5)
		δŧπλῆ <sup>(S)</sup> , δŧπλῆς "double",		<del>ἀ</del> ργʉρã <sup>(S)</sup> ,
		M. δ $+\pi\lambda$ οῦ $\zeta$ <sup>(S)</sup> ,		<mark>ἀ</mark> ργʉρᾶς <sup>(S)</sup>
		originally διπλόη*		"of silver",
		(Moulton 103)		originally
		ἁπλη $^{(S)}$ , ἁπλης*		<del>ἀ</del> ργ <del>υ</del> ρέ <u>α</u> * (Moulton 50)
		"single, clear, sincere",		(Mouton 50)
		Μ. ἁπλοῦς,		
		originally ἀπλόη* (Moulton 40)		

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>49</sup> The declension of the  $1Fx^1$  and  $1Fy^1$  adjectives in the feminine is very confusing: in the New Testament the genitive and dative singular forms clearly have  $\tilde{\alpha}$  rather than  $\tilde{\eta}$  in the five cases that occur, accusative  $\chi p \underline{\nu} \sigma \tilde{\alpha} \nu$  in Rev. 1:13, accusative  $\sigma \iota \delta \eta \rho \tilde{\alpha} \nu$  in Acts 12:10, and dative  $\sigma \iota \delta \eta \rho \tilde{\alpha}$  in Rev. 2:27, 12:5, and 19:15, so this is clearly the pattern in New Testament times. On the other hand, the nominative and genitive forms just as clearly have  $\tilde{\eta}$  in the New Testament, as shown by  $\chi p \underline{\nu} \sigma \tilde{\eta}$ ,  $\sigma \iota \delta \eta \rho \tilde{\alpha} \varsigma$ , and  $\delta t \pi \lambda \tilde{\eta} \varsigma$ . However, in the Septuagint all the singular forms of  $\chi p \underline{\nu} \sigma \tilde{\eta}$  have an  $\tilde{\eta}$ , and this is the standard declension according to ucbclassics.dreamhosters.com/ancgreek/paradigmsU/paradigmtables2BOM.html</u>. But clearly in the New Testament it is not! Even more confusing, in the Septuagint  $\sigma \iota \delta \eta \rho \tilde{\alpha}^{S}$  is declined like 1Fz!

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>50</sup> This is according to Moulton. I would have assumed  $\chi \rho \underline{\nu} \sigma \epsilon \alpha$ , by analogy with the others.

#### 3.1.1.1.2. First Declension Masculine

Oddly enough, in the  $-\eta \zeta$  stems in the chart below the vocative has a short  $\alpha$ , as evidenced by  $\delta \epsilon \sigma \pi \sigma \tau \alpha$ , whereas in the  $-\alpha \zeta$  stems the vocative has a long  $\alpha$ , as evidenced by  $-\alpha \zeta$ .

Note that  $\delta \epsilon \sigma \pi \delta \tau \eta \varsigma$  has inherently antepenultimate stress, whereas  $\pi \rho o \phi \eta \tau \eta \varsigma$  has inherently penultimate stress. The difference can only be seen in the vocative singular and the nominative plural.

It appears that  $1Mc^{1}$  nouns always take the circumflex, unlike other first declension nouns. This may have to do with the fact that these are all non-native names.

First Declension Masculine									
		<i>1Ma</i> (-ης/ου)		<i>1Mb</i> (- <u>α</u> ς/ου)	1Мс	c (-ας/α)			
	1Ma1	1Ma <sup>2</sup>	1Ma <sup>3</sup>	$1Mb^2$	<i>1Mc</i> <sup>1</sup>	$1Mc^2$			
	(-C)	(-C)		(-V)	(-C)	(-C)			
	556; B(c)	556; B(c)		B(d)	II.4	II.4			
	"disciple"	"prophet"	"master"	"young man"	"Satan"	"Judas/Jude			
Sg. Nom	μ <del>α</del> θητής	προφήτης	δεσπότης	νε <u>α</u> ν <del>ί</del> ας	Σ <del>α</del> τ <del>α</del> νᾶς	<del>'Ι</del> ούδ <u>ας</u>			
Gen.	μ <del>α</del> θητοῦ	προφήτου	δεσπότου <sup>(S)</sup>	νε <mark>α</mark> ν <del>ί</del> ου	Σ <del>α</del> τ <del>α</del> νᾶ	<del>Ί</del> ούδ <u>α</u>			
Dat.	μ <del>α</del> θητῆ	προφήτῃ	δεσπότη	νε <u>α</u> ν <del>ί</del> α <sup>(S)</sup>	Σ <mark>α</mark> τανą̃	<mark>Ί</mark> ούδα			
Acc.	μ <del>α</del> θητήν	προφήτην	δεσπότην	νε <u>α</u> ν <del>ί</del> αν	Σ <mark>α</mark> τανᾶν	<del>'Ι</del> ούδ <u>α</u> ν			
Voc.	μ <del>α</del> θητ <del>ά</del> *	προφῆτ <del>α</del> *	δέσποτ <del>α</del>	νε <u>α</u> ν <del>ί</del> α*	Σ <mark>α</mark> τανã	<mark>'Ι</mark> ούδ <u>α</u>			
Pl. Nom	μ <del>α</del> θητ <del>αί</del>	προφῆτ <del>αι</del>	δέσποτ <del>αι</del> *	νε <mark>α</mark> ν <del>ίαι</del> <sup>(S)</sup>					
Gen.	μ <del>α</del> θητῶν	προφητῶν	$\delta \epsilon \sigma \pi o \tau \widetilde{\omega} \nu^{\scriptscriptstyle (S)}$	νε <mark>α</mark> ν <del>ι</del> ῶν <sup>(S)</sup>					
Dat.	μ <del>α</del> θηταῖς	προφήταις	δεσπόταις	νε <mark>α</mark> ν <del>ί</del> αις <sup>(S)</sup>					
Acc.	μ <del>α</del> θητ <u>ά</u> ς	προφήτ <u>α</u> ς	δεσπότ <u>α</u> ς	$v \epsilon \alpha v i \alpha \zeta^{(S)}$					
	<u> </u>			_					
	ύποκριτής*	κ <del>α</del> ρδ <del>ι</del> ογνώστης		Ζ <del>αχα</del> ρί <u>α</u> ς,	Β <del>α</del> ρν <del>α</del> βᾶς,	]			
	"hypocrite",			Z <del>αχα</del> ρίου	Β <del>α</del> ρν <del>α</del> βᾶ				
	Voc.Sg.	Voc.Sg.		"Zechariah"	"Barnabas"				
	ὑποκριτ <del>ά</del>	κ <del>α</del> ρδ <del>ι</del> ογνῶστ <del>α</del>		<del>Α</del> νδρέ <u>ας</u> ,	Κηφᾶς,	-			
		' <del>Ι</del> ωάννης "John"		Ανδρέου	Κηφᾶ				
		(Apparently has		"Andrew"	"Cephas"				
		irregular Voc.Sg.			Β <del>α</del> ρ <del>α</del> ββᾶς,	]			
		<b><sup>4</sup>ωάννη</b> <sup>(S)</sup> , which			Β <del>α</del> ρ <del>α</del> ββᾶ*				
		only occurs in			"Barabbas"				
		the Septuagint.)				_			

Exceptions: Moulton gives the form Hωσῆς\*, Hωσῆ\* "Joses". However, this word does not occur in the most reliable texts declined in this way, usually being replaced by Hωσήφ "Joseph", an indeclinable noun. The one time Hωσῆς\* does occur in the most reliable texts (Mark 6:3) it is declined as a third declension noun, with genitive Hωσῆτος. There do not appear to be any other nouns declined like Hωσῆς\*, Hωσῆ\*.)

### 3.1.1.2. Second Declension (Parisyllabic)

This is the most common declension for masculine and neuter nouns and adjectives. The feminine forms are much less common.

Moulton includes an additional type which is a neuter declension C(e), like  $\Lambda \pi o \lambda \lambda \tilde{\omega} \zeta$ , but there appear to be no examples in the New Testament.

In this declension the genitive plural ending  $-\omega v$  does not attract the accent as in the first declension.

#### 3.1.1.2.1.Standard Second Declensions

The last three columns in the chart are examples of contracted second declension nouns and adjectives. All forms take the circumflex. However, all of the noun examples of 2My and 2Ny given by Moulton happen to be declined as third declension in the New Testament (e.g. 4Mfvoũ $\zeta$ ,  $\pi\lambda$ oũ $\zeta^*$ ) or are exceptional (ὀoroũv).

Sg. Na Gi						Second 1	Declensio	115		
0									<i>2My</i> (-οῦς/οῦ)	
0		2MFa <sup>1</sup>	2MFa <sup>2</sup>	2MFa <sup>3</sup>	2Na1	$2Na^2$	$2Na^{3}$	$2MFx^{1}$	$2My^{1}$	$2Ny^{1}$
0			C(b)	557, 31;	557, 41;	557, 41;	557, 41;	C(d)	III.3, VI.3,	III.3,
0		C(a)		C(a)	C(c)	C(c)	C(c)		VII.5(b)	VII.5(b)
0		"son"	"slave"	"person"	"bath"	"gift"	"flock"	"Apollos"	"golden" <sup>51</sup>	"golden"
0	-	(M)	(M)	(M)	(N)	(N)	(N)	(M)	(M)	(N)
G			δοῦλος	<mark>ἄ</mark> νθρωπος	λουτρόν*	δῶρον	ποίμνιον <sup>(S)</sup>	Απολλῶς	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦς <sup>(S)</sup>	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦν <sup>(S)</sup>
	en.	ບ່ເວົ	δούλου	ἀνθρώπου	λουτροῦ	δώρου <sup>(S)</sup>	ποιμν <mark>ί</mark> ου	Απολλῶ	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦ <sup>(S)</sup>	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦ
D	at.	<b>ບ</b> ໍ່ເ <u>ល</u> ີ	δούλφ	ἀνθρώπῳ	λουτρῷ	δώρῳ	ποιμν <mark>ί</mark> დ	Ἀπολλῷ*	χρ <u>υ</u> σῷ	χρ <u>υ</u> σῷ <sup>(S)</sup>
Ac	cc.	υίόν	δοῦλον	ἄνθρωπον	λουτρόν*	δῶρον	ποίμνιον	<b>Α</b> πολλῶ(ν)	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦν	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦν
Ve	oc.	ບໍ່ເέ	δοῦλε	<mark>ἄ</mark> νθρωπε	λουτρόν*	δῶρον*	ποίμν <mark>ι</mark> ον	<mark>Ά</mark> πολλῶς*	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦς*	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦν*
Pl. N	om.	ບເ <del>່oí</del>	δοῦλ <del>οι</del>	<mark>ἄ</mark> νθρωπ <del>οι</del>	λουτρ <del>ά</del> *	δῶρ <del>α</del>	ποίμν <del>ια</del> <sup>(S)</sup>		χρ <u>υ</u> σοΐ <sup>(S)</sup>	χρ <u>υ</u> σᾶ
G	en.	บเ้ญง	δούλων	ἀνθρώπων	λουτρῶν*	δώρων <sup>(S)</sup>	ποιμν <mark>ί</mark> ων <sup>(S)</sup>		χρ <u>υ</u> σῶν <sup>(S)</sup>	χρ <u>υ</u> σῶν <sup>(S)</sup>
D	at.	υίοῖς	δούλοις	ἀνθρώποις	λουτροῖς*	δώροις	ποιμνίοις <sup>(S)</sup>		χρ <u>υ</u> σοῖς <sup>(S)</sup>	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῖς**
Ac	cc.	υίούς	δούλους	<b>ἀ</b> νθρώπους	λουτρ <del>ά</del> *	δῶρ <del>α</del>	ποίμνι <del>α</del> (S)		χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦς	χρ <u>υ</u> σᾶ
		(F) μ <u>ι</u> κρός, μ <u>ι</u> κροῦ "small" (M) ἀγαθός, ἀγαθοῦ "good" παλαιός, παλαιοῦ "old" (M)	βίβλου "book" (F) λόγος, λόγου "word" (M) Ίουδαῖος, Ίουδαῖου "Jewish" (M)	κύριος, κυρίου "lord" (M) αἰώνιος, αἰωνίου "eternal" (MF) <sup>52</sup>	έρπετοῦ <sup>(S)</sup> "reptile" ἀγαθόν, ἀγαθοῦ "good" πονηρόν, πονηροῦ "bad"	ἀναγκαῖον, ἀναγκαίου* "necessary"	Exceptional: σάββατον, σαββάτου "Sabbath", Dat.Pl. σάββαστν (like 3 <sup>rd</sup> decl.)	Κῶς*, Κῶ* "Cos" (F), Acc. Kῶ	"of silver" διπλοῦς <sup>(S)</sup> , διπλοῦ* "double" σιδηροῦς, σιδηροῦ* "of iron"	ἀργυροῦν*,ἀργυροῦ*"of silver",Nom.&Acc.Pl.ἀργυρᾶδιπλοῦν,διπλοῦ*"double"σιδηροῦν <sup>(S)</sup> ,σιδηροῦ*"of iron"
Excep	otion		other f declension the dat	orms in the of Ἰησοῦς ive and voc	New Testa "Jesus" is s ative as we	ament, both u similar to the	incontracted <i>2My</i> <sup>1</sup> decler enitive. It is d	om. Sg. is like 2 and declined li usion, but is act leclined unlike	ke <i>2Na</i> . ually distinct, h	aving <b>Ἰησ</b> οῦ in

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>51</sup> This adjective was originally χρ<u>ύ</u>σεος, χρ<u>υ</u>σέη, χρ<u>ύ</u>σεον before it was contracted. See also footnote 50.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>52</sup> The feminine forms almost always follow this declension along with masculine ones: only two feminine occurrences are First Declension, both αἰωνίαν, in 2 Th. 2:16 and Heb. 9:12.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>53</sup> I had initially thought that it did belong to this declension, and even that it set the pattern for it in the singular, because it matched the forms occurring in the New Testament. However, the Septuagint forms demonstrate that it does not.

#### 3.1.1.2.2. Highly Irregular Second Declension Adjectives

These two adjectives have unusual shortened forms in the nominative and accusative singular of the masculine and neuter only. Moulton says that these nouns are third declension in these forms, and first in all other forms (he must mean second as well, though he does not say so).

		2Mi (-ψ́ς/οῦ) 2Mi1	2Ni (-ú/oũ) 2Ni <sup>1</sup>	2Mj(- <del>α</del> ς/οῦ) 2Mj <sup>2</sup>	2Nj(-α/oῦ) 2Nj <sup>2</sup>
		574, 370; VII.8	574, 370; VII.8	575, 370; VII.8	575, 370; VII.8
		"much"	"much"	"big, great"	"big, great"
Sg.	Nom.	πολ <del>ύ</del> ς	πολ <del>ύ</del>	μέγ <del>α</del> ς	μέγ <del>α</del>
	Gen.	πολλοῦ	πολλοῦ	μεγ <del>ά</del> λου	μεγ <del>ά</del> λου <sup>(S)</sup>
	Dat.	πολλῷ	πολλῷ	μεγ <del>ά</del> λφ	μεγ <del>ά</del> λდ
	Acc.	πολ <del>ύ</del> ν	πολ <del>ύ</del>	μέγ <del>α</del> ν	μέγ <del>α</del>
	Voc.			μεγ <del>ά</del> λε*	μέγ <del>α</del> *
Pl.	Nom.	πολλ <del>οί</del>	πολλ <del>ά</del>	μεγ <del>ά</del> λ <del>οι</del>	μεγ <del>ά</del> λ <del>α</del>
	Gen.	πολλῶν	πολλῶν	μεγ <del>ά</del> λων	μεγ <del>ά</del> λων <sup>(S)</sup>
	Dat.	πολλοῖς	πολλοῖς	μεγ <del>ά</del> λοις <sup>(S)</sup>	μεγ <del>ά</del> λοις <sup>(S)</sup>
	Acc.	πολλούς	πολλ <del>ά</del>	μεγ <del>ά</del> λους	μεγ <del>ά</del> λ <del>α</del>

### 3.1.1.3. Third Declension (Imparisyllabic)

This declension is referred to as "imparisyllabic", meaning that not all forms have the same number of syllables. In this declension the standard form of the stem is found not in the nominative but in the genitive, which always has the ending  $-o\varsigma$ . In the nominative the noun root has usually undergone changes. In this declension it is not sufficient to give the nominative and genitive endings to identify each individual declension, since the genitive is always the same, and the nominative has a large number of endings, whose relationship to the genitive produces even more combinations. Therefore I will use codes of other sorts to identify each major grouping, primarily on the basis of the other endings.

As in previous declensions, in this declension it is possible to determine which syllable has the inherent accent. In fact, it is very simple: **the inherent accent is always the one which is accented in the genitive singular**. However, the accent can and often does move away from this syllable, both to the left and to the right. Usually this accent shift is fully predictable, but for nouns whose inherent accent is on the ultima of the genitive singular, the accent in the dative and genitive plurals can either be ultimate or penultimate, and I have provided separate columns for these two cases.

### 3.1.1.3.1.Standard Third Declensions

In the dative plural, a similar change is effected to the noun root as in the nominative, though not always identical. For this reason, this form will usually be cited as well (unless the noun is only used in the singular). In the vast majority of the cases, this form ends in a v. In a few cases before a word beginning with a consonant this v is lost. However, there is no good rule. I have listed the v in every case (other grammars typically put it in parentheses).

The endings in this declension are quite different from those in the other two declensions. Unlike the first and second declensions, nearly all of the endings in this declension have short vowels.

In the third declensions, I have marked the final stem consonants in red, and cases where these are lost or changed in green. Additional changes are marked in pink. For this purpose, the genitive form is assumed to show the unchanged form of the stem, not the nominative.

A large number of third declension neuter nouns have the endings  $-\mu\alpha$ ,  $-\mu\alpha\tau\sigma\zeta$ ; in fact, of the 483 neuter nouns used in the New Testament, 152 have this declension, which is 31% of all neuter nouns. These are represented in the chart by just 2,  $\delta\nu\sigma\mu\alpha$  and  $\pi\nu\epsilon\tilde{\nu}\mu\alpha$ . However, there are other third declension neuter nouns with other endings, as shown in the last four columns of the chart.

			S	tandard Third Declensi	ons					
	<i>3MFa1</i> 559, 211, 221, 566; VI.4(f)	<i>3MFa</i> <sup>1</sup> 573, 365	a (-[ς]/Coç/Cʉ) ≁ 3MFa² ;559, 560, 211;	<i>3MFa</i> <sup>3</sup> 559, 211; D(a)	3Na <sup>1</sup>	<i>3Na1</i> * 573, 365	<b>β</b> (- <b>[C]/Cος)</b> <i>3Na<sup>2</sup></i> ;561, 222; D(c)	3Na³	<i>3Nc</i> (-/Сос) <i>3Nc</i> 561, 222; D(c)	
	"foot" (M)		"lamp" (F)	"witness" (M)	"ear"		"what was said"	"water"	"name"	
Dat. Acc. Voc. Pl. Nom. Gen. Dat.	ποδός πο <mark>δί</mark> <sup>(S)</sup> πόδ <del>α</del> πούς*	πᾶς π <del>αντ</del> ός π <del>αντί</del> π <del>άντα</del> πᾶς π <del>άντε</del> ς	λαμπάδος <sup>(S)</sup> λαμπάδŧ* λαμπάδα <sup>(S)</sup> λαμπάς* λαμπάδες λαμπάδες λαμπάδεν <sup>(S)</sup>	μάρτ <del>ο</del> ς μάρτ <del>ο</del> ρος μάρτ <del>ορα</del> μάρτ <del>ορα</del> μάρτ <del>ορ*</del> 54 μάρτ <del>ορες</del> μαρτ <del>όρ</del> ων μάρτ <del>ορα</del> ς	οὖς ἀτός <sup>(S)</sup> ἀτɨ* οὖς οὖς* ὦτ <del>α</del> ἀτῶν*/ὥτων <sup>(S)</sup> ὦσŧν ὦτ <del>α</del>	πᾶν π <del>αντ</del> ός π <del>αντί</del> πᾶν πᾶν π <del>άντα</del> π <del>άντα</del> πᾶσ <del>ι</del> ν	ρ΄ηθέν ρ΄ηθέντος* ρ΄ηθέντ <del>ι</del> * ρ΄ηθέν ρ΄ηθέν* ρ΄ηθέν <del>τα</del> *	<del>ὕ</del> δωρ <del>ὕδατος ὕδατι ὕδωρ ὕδωρ* ὕδατα ὑδάτων ὕδασιν ὕδατα</del>	ὄνομ <del>α</del> ὀνόματος ὀνόματι ὄνομα ὄνομα ἀνόματα ὀνομάτων ὀνόμασιν <sup>(S)</sup> ὸνόματα	
C>ς in Nom.Sg. and	παῖς, παιδός, παισίν "child" (F) τις, τινός, τισίν "someone" (M/F) Exceptional: κλείς, κλειδός <sup>(S)</sup> "key" (F), Acc.Sg. κλεῖν or κλεῖδ <del>α</del> , Acc.Pl. κλεῖς or κλεῖδ <del>α</del> ς		τίς, τίνος, τίσιν "who?, which?, what?" (M/F) ἐλπίς, ἐλπίδος, ἐλπίσιν <sup>(S)</sup> "hope", Voc.Sg. ἐλπί** <sup>54</sup>	χρηστότης, χρηστότητος "virtue" (F), no plural Exceptional: χάρις, χάριτος "grace" (F), Acc.Sg. χάριν or χάριτα, no plural Exceptional: ἕρις, ἕριδος "strife" (F), Acc.Sg. ἕριν, Acc.Pl. ἕρεις μέλας, μέλανος*, μέλασιν* "black" (M), Voc.Sg. μέλαν**54 πεποιηκώς, πεποιηκότος, πεποιηκόσιν "having made" ἀκούσας, ἀκούσαντος*, ἀκούσασιν "having heard"		φῶς, φωτός, φῶσŧν* "light", Dat.Pl. φώτων	ἐππεπτωκός, ἐππεπτωκότος**, ἐππεπτωκόστν** "having fallen on"	C>ρ: <sup>₩</sup> δωρ ↑ φρέ <u>α</u> ρ, φρέ <u>α</u> τος, φρέ <u>α</u> στν <sup>4</sup> "well"	πνεῦμα, πνεύματος, πνεύμασιν "breath, spirit" γάλα, γάλακτος "milk".	C> Nom.S and Dat.Pl. (all exampi within blue border
p>p, v>v in Nom. Sg., (Vowel changes)	<mark>χείρ, χειρός, χερσ<del>ί</del>ν "hand" (F) κ<del>ύ</del>ων, κ<del>υ</del>νός<sup>(S)</sup>, κ<del>υσί</del>ν "dog" (M)</mark>	-	ἀστήρ, ἀστέρος, ἀστράσιν* "star" (M) σωτήρ, σωτῆρος, σωτῆρσιν* "savior" (M) αἰών <sup>(S)</sup> , αἰῶνος, αἰῶσιν "age" (M)	<ul> <li>Έλλην, Έλληνος, Έλληστν</li> <li>"Greek" (M)</li> <li>ἄφρων, ἄφρονος<sup>(S)</sup>, ἄφροστν<sup>(S)</sup></li> <li>"foolish"</li> </ul>	πῦ <mark>ρ, π<u>υ</u>ρός</mark> "fire", no plural		μέλαν*, μέλανος, μέλασ <del>ι</del> ν* "black" ἄφρον*, ἄφρονος*, ἄφροσ <del>ι</del> ν* "foolish"			
C>ξ in Nom. Sg. and Dat.Pl.	σάρξ, σαρκός, σαρξίν <sup>(S)</sup> "flesh" (F) φλόξ, φλογός, φλοξίν* "flame" (F) θρίξ, τριχός <sup>(S)</sup> , θριξίν "hair" (F) νόξ, νυκτός, νυξίν <sup>(S)</sup> "night" (F)			C>ξ: σέλπιγζ, σέλπιγγος, σέλπιγζιν <sup>(S)</sup> "trumpet" (F) χοῖνιξ, χοίνικος*, χοίνιξιν* "quart" (F)						
			ἐλθών, ἐλθόντος, ἐλθοῦσιν* ''having come'	νC>ν: ἀκούων, ἀκούοντος, ἀκούουσŧν "hearing"			ἐλθόν, ἐλθόντος*, ἐλθοῦσιν* "having come			

 $<sup>^{54}</sup>$  These three cases are some of the very few third declension nouns that show a difference between the nominative and the vocative, and none of these vocatives actually occurs in the New Testament or the Septuagint. (Other than  $\mu \epsilon \lambda \alpha v$ , I have found no third declension adjectives at all that have a distinct vocative.) Apparently the only other cases are the irregular declensions in the chart below, and in many contracted third declensions.

Inherent accent is shown for each column in the chart above. The difference between  $3MFa^{1}$  and  $3MFa^{1+}$  or between  $3Na^{1+}$  is seen only in the genitive and dative plurals: the former in both cases has the accent on the final syllable, whereas the latter has it on the penultimate.

	Irregu	lar Third D	eclensions		
		3MF	ς(-ρ/Cός/C <del>a</del>	)	3Fi(-/Cός/C <del>α</del> )
	565; VI.1, VI.	2565; VI.1, VI	.2		559, 211, 221,
		566; VI.4(b)			
	"father" (M)	"man" (M)	"mother" (F	)"daughter" (F)	"woman" (F)
Sg.Nom.	π <del>α</del> τήρ	<del>ἀ</del> νήρ	μήτ <mark>η</mark> ρ	θυγάτ <mark>η</mark> ρ	γ <del>υ</del> νή
Gen.	π <del>α</del> τρός	άνδρός	μητρός	θυγατρός	γ <del>υ</del> ναικός
Dat.	π <del>α</del> τρ <del>ί</del>	άνδρ <del>ί</del>	μητρί	θυγατρί	γ <del>υ</del> ναικί
Acc.	π <del>ατέ</del> ρ <del>α</del>	<del>ἄ</del> νδρ <del>α</del>	μητέρ <del>α</del>	θυγατέρ <del>α</del>	γ <del>υ</del> ναῖκ <del>α</del>
Voc.	π <del>ά</del> τερ	<del>ἄ</del> νερ	μῆτ <mark>ε</mark> ρ <sup>(S)</sup>	θύγατ <mark>ε</mark> ρ	γ <del>ύ</del> ναι
Pl.Nom.	π <del>α</del> τέρες	<del>ἄ</del> νδρες	μητέρες <sup>(S)</sup>	θυγατ <mark>έ</mark> ρες	γ <del>υ</del> ναῖκες
Gen.	π <del>α</del> τέρων	άνδρῶν	μητ <mark>έ</mark> ρων <sup>(S)</sup>	θυγατ <mark>έ</mark> ρων	γ <del>υ</del> ναικῶν
Dat.	π <del>α</del> τρ <del>ά</del> σ <del>ι</del> ν	<del>ἀ</del> νδρ <del>ά</del> σŧν	μητρ <del>ά</del> σ <del>ι</del> ν <sup>(S)</sup>	θυγατρ <del>ά</del> σ <del>ι</del> ν <sup>(S)</sup>	γ <del>υ</del> ναιξ <del>ί</del> ν
Acc.	π <del>ατέ</del> ρ <del>α</del> ς	ἄνδρ <del>α</del> ς	μητ <mark>έ</mark> ρ <del>α</del> ς	θυγατ <mark>έ</mark> ρ <del>α</del> ς	γ <del>υ</del> ναῖκ <del>α</del> ς
		• #			
C>C, (Vowel changes)	π <del>α</del> τήρ ↑	ἀνήρ ↑	μήτηρ ↑	θυγάτ <mark>η</mark> ρ ↑	
C>					γ <del>υ</del> νή ↑

One noticeable oddity about these, which sets them apart from nearly all other nouns (but see *4Me* below), is that it is not possible to determine which is the inherently accented syllable, since the accent jumps around.

Accusative differentAccusative different $571, 459, 461$ $571, 459, 461$ "more""more"Sg. Nom. $\pi\lambda\epsilon i\omega v^*$ $\pi\lambda\epsilon iov c_*$ Gen. $\pi\lambda\epsilon iov c_*$ $\pi\lambda\epsilon iov c_*$ Dat. $\pi\lambda\epsilon iov t^{(S)}$ $\pi\lambda\epsilon iov t^*$	
"more"       "more"         Sg. Nom.       πλείων*       πλεῖον         Gen.       πλείονος       πλείονος*	
"more"       "more"         Sg. Nom.       πλείων*       πλεῖον         Gen.       πλείονος       πλείονος*	
Gen. πλείονος πλείονος*	
5	
Dat $\pi\lambda \epsilon_{(\alpha)}^{(S)}$ $\pi\lambda \epsilon_{(\alpha)}^{(\alpha)}$	
Acc. πλείον <del>α</del> , πλείω* πλεῖον*, πλέον	
Voc. πλείων* πλεῖον*	
Pl. Nom. πλείονες, πλείους πλείονα*, πλείω*	
Gen. πλειόνων πλειόνων	
Dat. πλείοσιν πλείοσιν*	
Acc. πλείον <del>α</del> ς, πλείους πλείον <del>α</del> , πλείω	
μείζων, μείζονος, μείζον, μείζονος*,	
μείζοσ $tv$ * "greater", μείζοσ $tv$ * "greater",	
Acc.Sg. μείζον <del>α</del> , μείζω Acc.Pl. μείζον <del>α</del> , μείζω	
έλάσσων*, έλάσσονος*, ἕλαττον, έλάττονος*,	
ἐλάσσοσŧν*/ἐλάττοσŧν <sup>(S)</sup> "less", ἐλάττοσŧν* "less"	
Acc.Sg. ἐλάσσω	
κρείττων, κρείττονος, κρεϊσσον <sup>55</sup> /κρεῖττον*, κρε	είττονος,
κρείττοσιν "better" κρείττοσιν* "better" Heb.	12:24
χείρων, χείρονος, χεῖρον, χείρονος*,	
$\chi$ είροσ <sub>t</sub> v* "worse" $\chi$ είροσ <sub>t</sub> v* "worse"	
κάλλιον <sup>55</sup> , καλλίονος*,	
καλλίοστν* "better",	
Acc.Pl. καλλίονα <sup>(S)</sup>	
τάχιον <sup>55</sup> , ταχίονος*,	
ταχίοσιν* "quicker"	

#### 3.1.1.3.2. Third Declension Contracted Comparatives

Various accusative and nominative forms of  $3MFj^3$  and  $3Nj^3$  are optionally contracted. Except for this they are the same as  $3MFa^3$  and  $3Na^3$ , specifically like  $\check{\alpha}\phi\rho\omega\nu$  "foolish" or  $\check{I}\dot{\alpha}\sigma\omega\nu$  "Jason", among many other adjectives and nouns. Machen and Moulton both imply that other third declension comparatives are declined in the same way, but the first three adjectives above are the only ones which show contracted forms in the New Testament.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>55</sup> Friberg treats these forms as adverbs rather than as neuter nominative singular forms, but since the neuter nominative singular is frequently used adverbially, I have treated them as nouns.

### 3.1.1.4. Contracted Third Declension Nouns and Adjectives (Imparisyllabic)

These are really third declension nouns and adjectives, but the stem originally ended in a vowel, which has resulted in contraction of the two vowels and a resulting new set of endings. The original vowels are not always easy to determine, so I have not attempted to do so.

Because of their complexity, I will assign codes to them as if they were separate from the third declension, with the number 4.

	4MFa	4Mb	4Mp	4Mq	4Nc		4Md	4Me	4Mf
	(-ις/-εως/-ν)	(-ευς/-εως/- <del>α</del> )	(- <del>υ</del> ς/-εως/-ν)	(-ης/-εως/-ν)				(-oug/-oog/-v)	
	<b>4MFa³</b> 349, E(c)	<b>4Mb²</b> 355, E(d)	4 <i>Mp</i> <sup>3</sup>	4Mq²	<b>4Nc³</b> E(b)	<b>4Md²</b> E(g)	$4Md^3$	<b>4Me</b> VI.4(h)	<b>4Mf<sup>1</sup></b> E(h)
	"city" (F)	"king"	"cubit,	"Moses"	"nation"	"fish"	"head of	"ox"	"reverence,
	city (1)	King	forearm"	110363	mation	11511	grain"	0A	modesty"
Sg. N	πόλ <del>ι</del> ς	β <del>α</del> σιλεύς	πῆχ <del>υ</del> ς <sup>(S)</sup>	Μω <del>ϋ</del> σῆς	ἕθνος	<b>ἰχθύ</b> ς <sup>(S)</sup>	στάχ <del>υ</del> ς <sup>(S)</sup>	βοῦς	αἰδώς**
G	πόλεως	β <del>α</del> σιλέως	πήχεος <sup>(S)</sup>	Μω <del>ϋ</del> σέως	ἔθνους	ίχθ <del>ύ</del> ος	στάχ <del>υ</del> ος*	βοός <sup>(S)</sup>	αίδοῦς
D	πόλει	β <del>α</del> σιλεĩ	πήχει <sup>(S)</sup>	Μω <del>ϋ</del> σεĩ <sup>56</sup>	ἔθνει	iχθ <del>úï</del> *	στάχ <del>υϊ</del>	β <b>οΐ</b> <sup>(S)</sup>	αἰδ <b>οĩ</b> ?**
А	πόλιν	β <mark>α</mark> σιλέα	πῆχʉν	Μω <del>ϋ</del> σῆν <sup>57</sup>	ἕθνος	ἰχθύν	στάχ <del>υ</del> ν	βοῦν	αίδώ <sup>(S)</sup>
V	πόλι**	β <mark>α</mark> σιλεῦ	πῆχʉ*	Μω <del>ΰ</del> σῆ <sup>(S)</sup>	ἕθνος*	ix0+**	στάχ <del>υ</del> **	βoῦ**	αἰδώς**
Pl. N	πόλεις	β <del>α</del> σιλεῖς	πήχεις <sup>(S)</sup>		ἔθνη	ίχθ <del>ύ</del> ες	στάχ <del>υ</del> ες <sup>(S)</sup>	βόες <sup>(S)</sup>	
G	πόλεων	β <mark>α</mark> σιλέων	πηχῶν/πήχεων <sup>(S)</sup>		ἐθνῶν	<mark>ι</mark> χθ <del>ύ</del> ων	στάχ <del>υ</del> ων <sup>(S)</sup>	βοῶν	
D	πόλεσ <del>ι</del> ν	β <del>α</del> σιλεῦσιν	πήχεσιν <sup>(S)</sup>		ἕθνεσ <del>ι</del> ν	<b>ί</b> χθ <del>ύ</del> σ <del>ι</del> ν**	στάχ <del>υ</del> σιν <sup>(S)</sup>	βουσ <del>ί</del> ν <sup>(S)</sup>	
А	πόλεις	β <del>α</del> σιλεῖς	πήχεις <sup>(S)</sup>		ἔθνη	ίχθ <del>ύα</del> ς	στάχ <del>υα</del> ς	βό <del>α</del> ς	
	δέησ <del>ι</del> ς, δεήσεως,	ἀρχιερεύς, ἀρχιερέως			γένος, γένους,	ἰσχ <del>ύ</del> ς, ἰσχ <del>ύ</del> ος	βότρ <del>υ</del> ς <sup>(S)</sup> , βότρ <del>υ</del> ος <sup>(S)</sup> ,	νοῦς, νοός	
	δεήσεσ <del>ι</del> ν	άρχιερεῦσ <del>ι</del> ν			γένεσιν <sup>(S)</sup>	"strength",	ροτρ <del>υ</del> ος«», βότρ <del>υ</del> σιν <sup>(S)</sup>	"mind",	
	"supplication"	"high priest"			"race (of	no plural	"cluster",	Dat.Sg. voii,	
	(F)	ingn priest			people)"	ἰσφ <del>ύ</del> ς <sup>(S)</sup> ,	Acc.Pl.	no plural	
	βρῶσις,				τεῖχος,	οσφ <del>υ</del> ςς, οσφ <del>ύ</del> ος,	βότρ <del>υα</del> ς	πο piulai πλοῦς*,	
	βρώσεως,				τείχους,	οσφύσ <del>ι</del> ν**	ροιροας	πλοός,	
	"food, eating,				τείχεσ <del>ι</del> ν <sup>(S)</sup>	"loin(s)"		πλουσ <del>ί</del> ν*	
	rust" (F),				"wall"	10111(0)		"voyage"	
	no plural				βάθος,			10,480	
	άγαλλίασις,				βάθους,				
	άγαλλιάσεως,				βάθεσιν*				
	"exultation"				"depth"				
	(F),								
	no plural								
	ὄφις, ὄφεως,								
	ὄφεσιν								
	"snake" (M)								

3.1.1.4.1.Contracted Third Declensions used Primarily for Nouns

Exception: ὄρος, ὄρους "mountain", Gen. Pl. ὀρέων: **4Nc**, but with uncontracted Gen. Pl.

For these contracted forms it is nearly always possible to determine the inherently accented syllable, by looking at the longest forms. The only exception to this is *4Me*, since the accent jumps around.

 $^{57}$  Or once  $M\omega \ddot{\upsilon}\sigma \dot{\epsilon} \alpha$  , in Luke 16:29. This never occurs in the Septuagint.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>56</sup> Or once Moöσỹ, in Acts 7:44. However, in the Septuagint, Moöσεĩ only occurs a few times, whereas Moöσỹ occurs in the vast majority of cases.

	4MFg (-ης/-ους) 4MFg²	4Ng (-ες/-ους) 4Ng²	4Mh (-υς/-εως/-ν) 4Mh <sup>2</sup>	4Nh (-υ/-εως) 4Nh <sup>2</sup>	4Mi (- <del>υ</del> ς/-ους/-ν ) 4Mi <sup>3</sup>	4Ni (-ψ/-ους) 4Ni <sup>3</sup>
	572, 360, E(a), G(b)	572, 360, G(b)	E(e), H(g)	E(f), H(g)	VII.7	VII.7
	"true"	"true"	"deep"	"deep"	"half"	"half"
Sg. Nom.		<mark>ἀ</mark> ληθές	$β$ αθ $\dot{\mathbf{\upsilon}}$ ς <sup>(S)</sup>	β <del>α</del> θ <del>ύ</del>	ή́μ <del>ι</del> σ <del>υ</del> ς*	ἥμ <b>ι</b> σϑ <sup>(S)</sup>
	<del>ἀ</del> ληθοῦς	<del>ἀ</del> ληθοῦς*	β <del>α</del> θέως	β <del>α</del> θέως*	ἡμ <del>ί</del> σους <sup>(S)</sup>	ἡμ <del>ί</del> σους
Dat.	<del>ἀ</del> ληθεĩ*	<del>ἀ</del> ληθεĩ*	β <del>α</del> θεĩ	$\beta \alpha \theta \epsilon \tilde{\iota}^{(S)}$	ἡμ <del>ί</del> σει <sup>(S)</sup>	ἡμ <mark>ί</mark> σει <sup>(S)</sup>
Acc.	<del>ἀ</del> ληθῆ	<mark>ἀ</mark> ληθές	β <del>α</del> θ <del>ύ</del> ν*	$\beta \alpha \theta \dot{\upsilon}^{(S)}$	ἥμ <del>ι</del> σ <del>υ</del> ν*	ἥμ <del>ι</del> σ <del>υ</del>
Voc.	<mark>ἀ</mark> ληθές*	<mark>ἀ</mark> ληθές*	β <del>α</del> θύ*	β <del>α</del> θ <del>ύ</del> *	ἥμ <del>ι</del> σϑ*	ἥμ <del>ι</del> σ <del>υ</del> *
Pl. Nom.	<mark>ἀ</mark> ληθεῖς	<mark>ἀ</mark> ληθῆ	β <del>α</del> θεĩς*	β <del>α</del> θέ $α$ <sup>(S)</sup>	ἡμ <del>ί</del> σεις <sup>(S)</sup>	ἡμ <del>ί</del> σι <del>α</del> * / ἡμ <del>ί</del> ση*
Gen.	<del>ἀ</del> ληθῶν*	<del>ἀ</del> ληθῶν*	β <del>α</del> θέων <sup>(S)</sup>	β <del>α</del> θέων*	ήμ <del>ι</del> σέων*	ήμ <del>ι</del> σέων*
Dat.	<del>ἀ</del> ληθέσ <del>ι</del> ν*	<del>ἀ</del> ληθέσ <del>ι</del> ν*	β <del>α</del> θέσ <del>ι</del> ν*	β <del>α</del> θέσ <del>ι</del> ν*	ἡμ <del>ί</del> σεσ <del>ι</del> ν <sup>(S)</sup>	ἡμ <del>ί</del> σεσ <del>ι</del> ν*
Acc.	<del>ἀ</del> ληθεῖς*	<del>ἀ</del> ληθῆ	β <del>α</del> θεĩς*	β <del>α</del> θέ <del>α</del>	ημ <del>ί</del> σεις <sup>(S)</sup>	ἡμ <del>ί</del> σι <del>α</del> / ἡμ <del>ί</del> ση⁵ଃ
				·		
	ἀσθενής (MF),		πραΰς,	πραΰ <sup>(S)</sup> ,	θῆλ <del>υ</del> ς*,	θῆλ <del>υ</del> ,
	ἀσθενοῦς (Μ),	άσθενοῦ $\zeta^{(S)}$ ,	πραέως*	πραέως	θήλους*,	θήλους*,
	ἀσθενέσ <del>ι</del> ν (Μ)		(or πραέος*),	(or πραέος*),	θήλεσιν*	θήλεσιν*
	"weak"	"weak"	πραέσ <del>ι</del> ν*	πραέσ <del>ι</del> ν*	"female", <sup>59</sup>	"female", <sup>59</sup>
	ἐκτενής*,		"meek, gentle"	"meek, gentle"	Acc.Sg. θῆλʉν <sup>(S)</sup>	Acc.Sg. θῆλ <del>υ</del>
	ἐκτενοῦς*,		βαρ <del>ύ</del> ς <sup>(S)</sup> ,	βαρ <del>ύ</del> *,		
	ἐκτενέσ <del>ι</del> ν*		βαρέως*	βαρέως*,		
	"intense"		(or $\beta \alpha \rho \hat{\epsilon} o \zeta^{(S)}$ ),	βαρέσ <del>ι</del> ν*		
	εὐγενής (Μ),		βαρέσιν*	"heavy",		
	εύγενοῦς*,		"heavy",	Acc.Pl. βαρέ <del>α</del>		
	εύγενέσιν*		Nom.Pl. βαρεῖς	εὐθ <del>ύ</del> *,		
	"well-born"		εὐθ <del>ύ</del> ς*,	εὐθέως*,		
			εὐθέως*,	εὐθέσŧν*		
			εὐθέσ <del>ι</del> ν <sup>(S)</sup>	"straight",		
			"straight"	Acc.Sg. εὐθΰ <sup>(S)</sup> ,		
			Nom.Pl. $\varepsilon \vartheta \theta \varepsilon \tilde{\varsigma}^{(S)}$	Acc.Pl. εὐθέ <del>α</del> <sup>(S)</sup>		
			Acc.Pl. εὐθεῖς <sup>(S)</sup>			

### 3.1.1.4.2. Contracted Third Declensions used Primarily for Adjectives

Apparently the older form of the genitive singular of 4Mh and 4Nh was  $-\dot{\epsilon}\omega\varsigma$  rather than  $-\dot{\epsilon}\omega\varsigma$ , and this is represented by the alternate form of the genitive singular of  $\pi\rho\alpha\vartheta\varsigma$  found in some editions. Moulton does not even list the  $-\dot{\epsilon}\omega\varsigma$  form in his paradigms, even though it is the standard form in the New Testament.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>58</sup> This form  $\dot{\eta}\mu$ ion does not occur in the United Bible Societies text (Aland, et al), but does occur in the <u>Textus Receptus</u> and some others. See <u>bibleapps.com/study/luke/19-8.htm</u>.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>59</sup> It might seem odd that a word meaning "female" can occur in masculine or neuter gender, but it can. In the New Testament it occurs several times in the neuter, in Mat. 19:4, Mark 10:6 and Gal. 3:28, in each case contrasted with  $\check{\alpha}\rho\sigma\epsilon\nu$  "male", also in the neuter. The Septuagint has many similar examples, e.g. Gen. 1:27. In Lev. 4:32 it is neuter because it modifies πρόβατον "lamb", which is neuter. For the same reason, in the apocryphal book of 2 Maccabees 7:21 it is masculine because it modifies a masculine noun: θῆλυν λογισμὸν "womanly emotion" (Good News Translation). (The same occurs in other languages with gender systems, like Spanish, in which the adjective femenino can be either feminine or masculine, depending on what it is modifying.

### 3.1.2. Full Declensions of Adjectives

Since in the preceding section I have included the declensions of the individual adjective genders with the nouns, in this section I will simply try to show all of the combinations (though this list may not be complete as far as handling all possible positions for the inherent accent), specifying the column code for each gender. Note that the masculine and neuter forms always belong to the same declension, but that the feminine may be of a different declension. Note also that some adjectives have identical forms in the masculine and feminine.

Note that the inherent accent almost always matches for all three genders, even on forms that include third or fourth declensions. In fact, the only exception I have found is  $\pi \tilde{\alpha} \varsigma$ .

I have included all types of verb participles in the table. These are all in boldface. (Present = Pr, Perfect = Pf, Aorist = Ao, Future = Fu, Active = Ac, Middle = Mi, Passive = Pa, Middle-Passive = MP; deponent may take the place of middle or passive.)

Masculine	Feminine	Neuter	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.	
άγ <del>α</del> θός	ἀγ <del>α</del> θή	άγ <del>α</del> θόν	2MFa <sup>1</sup>	1Fa <sup>1</sup>	$2Na^{1}$	"good" 568, 61
πρῶτος	πρώτη	πρῶτον	2MFa <sup>2</sup>	1Fa <sup>2</sup>	$2Na^2$	"first"
ήγιασμένος*	ήγιασμένη	ήγιασμένον	2MFa <sup>2</sup>	1Fa <sup>2</sup>	$2Na^2$	"having been made holy" (PfMP)
βασανιζόμενος	βασανιζομένη	β <del>α</del> σ <del>α</del> νιζόμενον	2MFa <sup>3</sup>		$2Na^3$	"being distressed" (PrMP)
ποιησάμενος	ποιησαμένη*	ποιησάμενον*	2MFa <sup>3</sup>	1Fa <sup>3</sup>	$2Na^3$	"doing (for oneself)" (AoMi)
ἕτερος	έτέρα	έτερον	2MFa <sup>3</sup>	1Fb <sup>3</sup>	$2Na^3$	"other"
μικρός	μικρά	μ <u>ι</u> κρόν	2MFa <sup>1</sup>	$1Fd^{1}$	$2Na^{1}$	"small" 569, 62
ἀναγκαῖος <sup>(S)</sup>	ἀναγκαί <u>α</u> *	άναγκαῖον	2MFa <sup>2</sup>	1Fd <sup>2</sup>	$2Na^2$	"necessary"
δίκαιος	δικαία	δίκαιον	2MFa <sup>3</sup>	1Fe <sup>3</sup>	$2Na^3$	"righteous" 570, 62
πολώς	πολλή	πολύ	2Mi1	1Fa <sup>1</sup>	2Ni <sup>1</sup>	"much" 574, 370, VII.8
μέγας	μεγάλη	μέγα	2Mj1	1Fa <sup>1</sup>	2Nj <sup>1</sup>	"big" 575, 370, VII.8
χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦς <sup>(S)</sup>	χρ <u>υ</u> σῆ	χρ <u>υ</u> σοῦν <sup>(S)</sup>	$2My^1$	1Fw <sup>1</sup>	$2Ny^{1}$	"golden" VII.5(b)
αἰώνιος <sup>(S)60</sup>	αἰώνιος	αἰώνιον	2MFa <sup>3</sup>	2MFa <sup>3</sup>	$2Na^3$	"eternal"
μέλας, μέλανος*	μέλαιν <del>α</del> <sup>(S)</sup> , μελαίνης*	μέλαν*, μέλανος	3MFa <sup>3</sup>	1Fb <sup>3</sup>	3Na <sup>3</sup>	"black, ink" H(a)
	έχουσ <del>α</del> , έχούσης, έχούσαις	ἔχον, ἔχοντος, ἔχουσιν*	3MFa <sup>3</sup>	1Fb <sup>3</sup>	3Na <sup>3</sup>	"having" 576, H(d) (PrAc)
ποιήσων, ποιήσοντος**,	ποιήσουσα**, ποιησούσης**,	ποιῆσον**, ποιήσοντος**,	3MFa <sup>3</sup>	1Fb <sup>3</sup>	3Na <sup>3</sup>	"being about to do" (FuAc)
ποιήσουσ <del>ι</del> ν**	ποιησούσαις**	ποιήσουσιν**				
πεπτωκώς <sup>(S)</sup> ,	πεπτωκυĩ <del>α</del> <sup>(S)</sup> ,	πεπτωκός <sup>(S)</sup> ,	3MFa <sup>2</sup>	1Fc <sup>2</sup>	$3Na^2$	"having fallen" (PfAc)
πεπτωκότος*,	πεπτωκυίης*,	πεπτωκότος**,				
πεπτωκόσ <del>ι</del> ν*	πεπτωκυίαις**	πεπτωκόσ <del>ι</del> ν**				
ἀποκριθείς,	ἀποκριθεῖσ <del>α</del> ,	ἀποκριθέν,	3MFa <sup>2</sup>	1Fb <sup>2</sup>	$3Na^2$	"answering" (AoPa)
ἀποκριθέντος*,	ἀποκριθείσης*,	ἀποκριθέντος*,				
ἀποκριθεῖσιν <sup>(S)</sup>	ἀποκριθείσαις**	ἀποκριθεῖσιν*				
ὤν, ὄντος, οὖσιν	οὖσ <del>α</del> , οὕσης, οὕσαις*	ὄν, ὄντος, οὖσιν <sup>(S)</sup>	3MFa <sup>2</sup>	1Fb <sup>2</sup>	$3Na^2$	
ἐλθών, ἐλθόντος,	ἐλθοῦσ <del>α</del> , ἐλθούσης,	ἐλθόν, ἐλθόντος*,	3MFa <sup>2</sup>	1Fb <sup>2</sup>	$3Na^2$	"having come" (AoAc irregular)61
έλθοῦσιν*	έλθούσαις*	ἐλθοῦσιν*				
διδούς, διδόντος	διδοῦσα*, διδούσης*	διδούν*, διδόντος*	3MFa <sup>2</sup>	1Fb²	$3Na^2$	"giving" (PrAc irregular)61
διδοῦσιν*	διδούσαις*	διδοῦσιν*				
ἀκούσ <u>α</u> ς, ἀκούσ <del>α</del> ντος*,	ἀκούσ <u>α</u> σ <del>α</del> , ἀκουσ <u>ά</u> σης*,	ἀκοῦσαν*, ἀκούσαντος*,	3MFa <sup>3</sup>	1Fb <sup>3</sup>	3Na³	"having heard" (AoAc)
<u>ἀκούσα</u> σιν	άκουσ <u>ά</u> σαις*	άκούσ <u>α</u> σ <del>ι</del> ν**				<i>"</i> " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " "
πᾶς, π <del>α</del> ντός	πᾶσ <del>α</del> , π <u>ά</u> σης	πᾶν, π <del>α</del> ντός	3MFa <sup>14</sup>			"every, all" 573,365, H(b)
<mark>ά</mark> φρων, <mark>ά</mark> φρονος <sup>(S)</sup> ,	<del>ά</del> φρων <sup>(S)</sup> , <del>ά</del> φρονος*,	<del>ά</del> φρον*, <del>ά</del> φρονος*,	3MFa <sup>3</sup>	3MFa <sup>3</sup>	$3Na^{3}$	"foolish"
<del>ά</del> φροσ <del>ι</del> ν <sup>(S)</sup>	<del>ἄ</del> φροσ <del>ι</del> ν*	<del>ἄ</del> φροσ <del>ι</del> ν*				
μείζων, μείζονος,	μείζων, μείζονος,	μεῖζον, μείζονος*,	3MFj <sup>3</sup>	3MFj <sup>3</sup>	3Nj³	"greater" 571, 459, 461
μείζοσιν*	μείζοσιν*	μείζοσιν*	13.51.0	45.4	13.71.5	// 1 N T T / )
$\beta \alpha \theta \vartheta \varsigma^{(S)}, \beta \alpha \theta \delta \omega \varsigma,$	β <del>α</del> θεĩ <del>α</del> (8), β <del>α</del> θεί <u>α</u> ς*	β <del>α</del> θ <del>ύ</del> , β <del>α</del> θέως*,	$4Mh^2$	1Fc <sup>2</sup>	$4Nh^2$	"deep" H(g)
β <del>α</del> θέσ <del>ι</del> ν*		βαθέσιν*	13 6.2	45 2	17.2	
ήμ <del>ι</del> σ <del>υ</del> ς*, ήμ <del>ί</del> σους,	ἡμ <del>ί</del> σει <del>α</del> *, ἡμ <del>ι</del> σεί <u>α</u> ς*	ήμισ <del>υ</del> , ήμίσους,	4Mi <sup>3</sup>	1Fc <sup>3</sup>	4Ni <sup>3</sup>	"half" VII.7
ήμ <del>ί</del> σεσ <del>ι</del> ν <sup>(S)</sup>		ήμ <del>ί</del> σεσ <del>ι</del> ν*	13 6.2	45 2	17.2	<i>46</i> 1 22
θῆλ <del>υ</del> ς*, θήλους*,	θήλει <del>α</del> (S), θηλεί <u>α</u> ς	θῆλ <del>υ</del> ς*, θήλους*,	4Mi <sup>3</sup>	1Fc <sup>3</sup>	4Ni <sup>3</sup>	"female"
θήλεσιν*		θήλεσιν*	AME 2	1115 2	117.2	"trace" 572 260 CA
ἀληθής, ἀληθοῦς*,	ἀληθής, ἀληθοῦς, ἀληθόσιμ*	ἀληθές, ἀληθοῦς*, ἀληθέσιν*	4MIrg <sup>2</sup>	4MFg <sup>2</sup>	41 <b>Ng</b> 2	"true" 572, 360, G(b)
<mark>ἀ</mark> ληθέσ <del>ι</del> ν*	ἀληθέσŧν*	ι <del>α</del> νησεσ <del>ι</del> ν	l			

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>60</sup> Other nouns like αἰώνιος are ἕνδοξος\* "glorious", ἕρημος "deserted, desolate, desert", and πολύτιμος\* "costly". See also footnote **52** under **§3.1.1.2.1. Standard Second Declensions**.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>61</sup> No regular participles have inherently penultimate accent except for the Aorist Passive, but many irregular ones do.

### 3.1.3. Comparative and Superlative Adjectives

### 3.1.3.1.Regular Comparative Adjectives

The comparative forms of almost all adjectives end in  $-\tau\epsilon\rho\sigma\varsigma$  and belong to the **2MFa<sup>3</sup>-1Fe<sup>3</sup>-2Na<sup>3</sup>** declension, no matter what declension the plain adjective belongs to, as the following chart shows. Sometimes an adverbial form is used, ending in  $-\tau\epsilon\rho\sigma\varsigma$  and marked with the Friberg code ABM, meaning "comparative adverb" (some of these adverbial comparatives are derived from adjectives, and some from adverbs). Comparatives are relatively infrequent, so in most cases I have given every form that actually occurs.<sup>62</sup>

The  $-\tau\epsilon\rhoo\varsigma$  ending is evidently added to the unchanged neuter stem after removing the  $-\nu$ , except that sometimes stem-final o is changed to  $\omega$ . Why? I have not been able to come up with any explanation, though I have explored various possibilities, including inherent accent and stem ending. If anyone has one, I'd love to hear it!

М	Declension F	N		Plain Adjective	Comparative Forms	<u>Friberg</u> code	
2MFa <sup>1</sup>		$2Na^{1}$	"new"	καινός <sup>(S)</sup>	καινότερον	A-MAN-S	Acts 17:21
2MFa <sup>1</sup>	1Fa1	$2Na^{1}$	"miserable"	έλεεινός	έλεεινότερ <del>οι</del>	A-MNM-P	1 Co. 15:19
2MFa <sup>1</sup>	1Fa <sup>1</sup>	$2Na^{1}$	"high"	ύψηλός <sup>(S)</sup>	ύψηλότερος	A-MNM-S	He. 7:26
2MFa <sup>1</sup>	1Fa <sup>1</sup>	$2Na^{1}$	"abundant"	περισσός <sup>(S)</sup>	περισσοτέρα	A-MDF-S	2 Co. 2:7
					περισσοτέρ <u>α</u> ν	A-MAF-S	1 Co. 12:23 1 Co. 12:23 1 Co. 12:24
					περισσότερον	A-MAN-S	Mark 12:40 Luke 20:47
					περισσότερον	A-MNN-S	Mat. 11:9 Mark 7:36 Mark 12:33 Luke 7:26 1 Co. 15:10
					περισσοτέρως	ABM	2 Co. 1:12 2 Co. 2:4 2 Co. 7:13 2 Co. 7:15 2 Co. 11:23
2MFa <sup>1</sup>	1Fa <sup>1</sup>	$2Na^{1}$	"wise"	σοφός	σοφώτερον	A-MNN-S	1 Co. 1:25
2MFa <sup>1</sup>	1Fd1	$2Na^{1}$	"strong"	ἰσχυρός	ἰσχυρότερος	A-MNM-S	Mat. 3:11, Mark 1:7 Luke 3:16 Luke 11:22
					ἰσχυρότερος	APMNM-S	Mark 1:7 Luke 3:16 Luke 11:22
					ἰσχυρότερ <del>οι</del>	A-MNM-P	1 Co. 10:22
					ἰσχυρότερον	A-MNN-S	1 Co. 1:25
2MFa <sup>1</sup>	1Fd <sup>1</sup>	$2Na^{1}$	"small"	μικρός	μικρότερος	A-MNM-S	Luke 9:48 Mat. 11:11 Luke 7:28
					μικρότερον	A-MNN-S	Mat. 13:32, Mark 4:31
2MFa <sup>1</sup>	1Fd <sup>1</sup>	$2Na^{1}$	"bad"	πονηρός	πονηρότερ <del>α</del>	A-MAN-P	Mat. 12:45 Luke 11:26
2MFa <sup>1</sup>		$2Na^{1}$	"frequent"	πυκνός*	πυκνότερον	ABM	Acts 24:26
$2My^{1}$	$1Fw^1$	$2Ny^{1}$	"double"	διπλοῦς <sup>(S)</sup>	διπλότερον	A-MAM-S	Mat. 23:15
2MFa <sup>2</sup>		2Na²	"necessary"	ἀναγκαῖος <sup>(S)</sup>	ἀναγκαιότερον	A-MNN-S	Php. 1:24
2MFa <sup>2</sup>	1Fd <sup>2</sup>	2Na²	"new, young"	νέος	νεώτερος	A-MNM-S	Luke 15:13 John 21:18 Luke 15:12 Luke 22:26
					νεώτερ <del>οι</del>	APMNM-P	Acts 5:6
					νεωτέρους	APMAM-P	1 Tim. 5:1 Ti2:6
					νεώτερ <del>οι</del>	APMVM-P	1 Pe. 5:5
					νεωτέρ <u>α</u> ς	A-MAF-P	1 Tim. 5:11 1 Tim. 5:2 1 Tim. 5:14
2MFa <sup>2</sup>	1Fd <sup>2</sup>	2Na²	"diligent"	σπουδαῖος*	σπουδαιότερον	A-MAM-S	2 Co. 8:22
					σπουδαιότερος	A-MNM-S	2 Co. 8:17
	AB		"earnestly"	σπουδαίως	σπουδαιοτέρως	ABM	Php. 2:28
2MFa <sup>3</sup>		2Na <sup>3</sup>	"despised"	ἄτιμος	ἀτιμότερ <del>α</del>	A-MAN-P	1 Co. 12:23
2MFa <sup>3</sup>		2Na³	"honored"	ἔντιμος	ἐντιμότερος	APMNM-S	Luke 14:8
2MFa <sup>3</sup>	1Fb <sup>3</sup>	2Na³	"different"	διάφορος*	διαφορωτέρ <u>ας</u>	A-MGF-S	He. 8:6
					διαφορώτερον	A-MAN-S	He. 1:4
2MFa <sup>3</sup>	1Fe <sup>3</sup>	2Na <sup>3</sup>	"reliable"	βέβαιος	βεβαιότερον	A-MAM-S	2 Pe. 1:19

 $<sup>^{62}</sup>$  There are actually a lot more comparative forms that I have not included, because they do not derive directly from any adjective that actually is used in the New Testament, such as κρείττων or κρείσσων\* "better", which does not derive from καλός "good" and which is much more common than κάλλιον "better", which does, but only occurs once, as an adverb. Most of the other underivable comparatives are similarly irregular.

New Testament Greek Charts for Global Learners

2MFa <sup>3</sup>	1Fe <sup>3</sup>	2Na <sup>3</sup>	"blessed"	μακάριος	μακαριωτέρ <u>α</u>	A-MNF-S	1 Co. 7:40
2MFa <sup>3</sup>	1Fe <sup>3</sup>	2Na <sup>3</sup>	"complete"	τέλειος	τελειοτέρ <u>α</u> ς	A-MGF-S	He. 9:11
2MFa <sup>3</sup>	2MFa <sup>3</sup>	2Na <sup>3</sup>	"costly"	πολύτιμος*	πολυτιμότερον	A-MNN-S	1 Pe. 1:7
2MFa <sup>3</sup>	2MFa <sup>3</sup>	2Na <sup>3</sup>	"wise"	φρόνιμος	φρονιμώτερ <del>οι</del>	A-MNM-P	Luke 16:8
4MFg <sup>2</sup>	4MFg <sup>2</sup>	4Ng²	"exact, strict"	ἀκριβής <sup>(S)</sup>	ἀκριβέστερον	ABM	Acts 18:26+
4MFg <sup>2</sup>	4MFg <sup>2</sup>	4Ng <sup>2</sup>	"weak"	ἀσθενής	ἀσθενεστέρῷ	A-MDN-S	1 Pe. 3:7
					ἀσθενέστερ <del>α</del>	A-MNN-P	1 Co. 12:22
4MFg <sup>2</sup>	4MFg <sup>2</sup>	4Ng²	"intense"	ἐκτενής*	ἐκτενέστερον	ABM	Luke 22:44
4MFg <sup>2</sup>	4MFg <sup>2</sup>	4Ng <sup>2</sup>	"well-born"	εὐγενής	εὐγενέστερ <del>οι</del>	A-MNM-P	Acts 17:11
$4Mh^2$	1Fc <sup>2</sup>	4Nh <sup>2</sup>	"heavy"	βαρ <del>ύ</del> ς <sup>(S)</sup>	βαρύτερ <del>α</del>	APMAN-P	Mat. 23:23
	AB		"at a distance"	πόρρω	πορρώτερον	ABM	Luke 24:28

### 3.1.3.2. Irregular Comparative Adjectives

A very small number do not follow this pattern and must be considered irregular. They almost all follow the same pattern, *3MFj<sup>3</sup>*, *3MFj<sup>3</sup>*, *3Nj<sup>3</sup>*.

De M	eclension F	N		Plain Adjective	Comparative Forms	<u>Friberg</u> code	D M	eclensio F	n <b>N</b>	
2Mj <sup>1</sup>	1Fa <sup>1</sup> 2		"great"	μέγας			3MFj <sup>3</sup>			Mat. 11:11 Mat. 18:4 Mat. 23:11 Luke 22:26 Rom. 9:12
				1 1 2	μείζονος	APMGM-S				He. 6:16 He. 6:13
					μεῖζον	A-MNN-S				Mat. 13:32 Mat. 12:6 Mat. 23:19 Mark 4:32 John 10:29
					μείζων	A-MNF-S				Mark 12:31 1 Co. 13:13 1 John 5:9
					μείζονος	A-MGF-S				Не. 9:11
					μείζονα	A-MAF-S				John 15:13 John 19:11 James 4:6
					μείζω	A-MAF-S				John 5:36
					μειζοτέρ <u>α</u> ν <sup>63</sup>	A-MAF-S	2MFa <sup>3</sup>	1Fe <sup>3</sup>	2Na <sup>3</sup>	3 John 1:4
2Mi <sup>1</sup>	1Fa <sup>1</sup> 2	2Ni1	"much", "many"	πολ <del>ύ</del> ς	πλείον <del>α</del>	A-MAM-S	3MFj <sup>3</sup>	3MFj <sup>3</sup>	<sup>3</sup> Nj <sup>3</sup>	John 15:2 Acts 18:20
					πλείονες	A-MNM-P				Acts 27:12 Acts 28:23 1 Co. 15:6 He. 7:23
					πλείους	A-MNM-P				Acts 23:21 John 4:41 Acts 19:32 Acts 23:13
					πλειόνων	APMGM-P				2 Co. 2:6 2 Co. 4:15
					πλείοσιν	A-MDM-P				Acts 2:40 1 Co. 10:5
					πλείον <del>α</del> ς	A-MAM-P				Mat. 21:36 John 4:1 1 Co. 9:19 2 Co. 9:2 Php. 1:14
					πλείονος	A-MGF-S				Не. 3:3
					πλείον <del>α</del>	A-MAF-S				Не. 3:3 Не. 11:4
					πλείους	A-MNF-P				Acts 24:11
					πλείον <del>α</del> ς	A-MAF-P				Acts 27:20
					πλείους	A-MAF-P				Acts 13:31 Acts 21:10 Acts 25:6 Acts 25:14
					πλεῖον	A-MNN-S				Mat. 6:25 Mat. 12:41 Mat. 12:42 Luke 9:13 Luke 11:31 Luke 11:32
					πλεῖον	A-MAN-S				Mat. 20:10, Mark 12:43 Luke 7:43 Luke 21:3 Acts 4:17
					πλέον	A-MAN-S				Acts 15:28 Luke 3:13
					πλειόνων	A-MGN-P				Luke 11:53 Acts 4:22 Acts 24:17
					πλείον <del>α</del>	A-MAN-P				John 7:31 Rev. 2:19
					πλείω	A-MAN-P				Mat. 26:53
2MFa <sup>1</sup>	1Fa <sup>1</sup> 2	$2\overline{Na^1}$	"good"	καλός	κάλλιον	ABM	3MFj <sup>3</sup>	3MFj <sup>3</sup>	3Nj <sup>3</sup>	Acts 25:10
					καλλίον $\alpha^{(S)}$	A-MAN-P				Jer. 18:11
4Mh <sup>2</sup>	1Fc <sup>2</sup> 4	4Nh²	"quick"	ταχύς	τάχιον	ABM	3MFj <sup>3</sup>	3MFj <sup>3</sup>	<sup>3</sup> Nj <sup>3</sup>	John 13:27 John 20:4 He. 13:19 He. 13:23

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>63</sup> This is an odd one, since it mixes a regular ending with an irregular stem!

### 3.1.3.3.Regular Superlative Adjectives

The superlative of "regular" adjectives, corresponding to the Regular Comparative Adjectives in  $-\tau\epsilon\rhoo\zeta$ , end in  $-\tau\alpha\tauo\zeta$ . However, these are quite rare, and the irregular superlatives are much more common. I have given every form that actually occurs in the New Testament below.

	Plain	Comparative	Friberg		Superlative	Friberg	
	Adjective	Forms	<u>code</u>		Forms	<u>code</u>	
"holy"	ἅγιος				ἁγιωτάτῃ	A-SDF-S	Jude 1:20
"exact, strict"	ἀκριβής <sup>(S)</sup>	ἀκριβέστερον	ABM	Acts 18:26+	ἀκριβεστάτην	A-SAF-S	Acts 26:5
"valuable"	τίμιος				τιμιωτάτῳ	A-SDM-S	Rev. 21:11
	τίμιος				τιμιωτάτου	A-SGN-S	Rev. 18:12

### 3.1.3.4. Irregular Superlative Adjectives

The irregular superlatives end in -1070 $\varsigma$ . These sometimes correspond to irregular comparatives, as in the first four examples below, but far more often do not derive in any regular way from ordinary or comparative adjectives, as in the remaining examples. (In some cases the plain or comparative adjective and superlative are indeed related, but the derivation is not regular, as in the case of  $\dot{\upsilon}\eta\lambda\delta\varsigma^{(S)}$ .)

	Plain Adjective	Comparative Forms	<u>Friberg</u> <u>code</u>	Superlative Forms	<u>Friberg</u> code	
"great"	μέγας	μείζων	A-MNM-S Mat. 11:11+	μέγιστ <del>α</del>	A-SAN-P	2 Pe. 1:4
"much", "many"	πολύς	πλείων*	A-MNM-S	πλεῖστον	APSAN-S	1 Co. 14:27
		πλείων*	A-MNM-S	πλεῖστ <del>αι</del>	A-SNF-P	Mat. 11:20
		πλείων*	A-MNM-S	πλεῖστος	A-SNM-S	Mat. 21:8, Mark 4:1

"less"		<i>ἕλαττ</i> ον	ABM	1 Tim. 5:9	<i>ἐλάχιστος</i>	A-SNM-S	Mat. 5:19 1 Co. 15:9
		έλάσσω	APMAM-S	John 2:10	έλαχίστη	A-SNF-S	Mat. 2:6
		ἐλάσσονι	APMDM- S	Rom. 9:12	έλαχίστου	A-SGN-S	James 3:4
		ἕλαττον	APMNN-S	He. 7:7	έλαχιστοτέρῳ	APMDM- S	Eph. 3:8
		έλαχιστοτέρῳ <sup>63</sup>	APMDM- S	Eph. 3:8	έλαχίστῳ	A-SDN-S	Luke 16:10 Luke 16:10 Luke 19:17
					<i>ἐλάχιστον</i>	A-SAN-S	Luke 12:26 1 Co. 4:3
					έλαχίστων	A-SGM-P	Mat. 25:40 Mat. 25:45
					έλαχίστων	A-SGF-P	Mat. 5:19
					έλαχίστων	A-SGN-P	1 Co. 6:2
"most excellent"	κράτιστος*				κρατίστω	A-SDM-S	Acts 23:26
					κράτιστε	A-SVM-S	Luke 1:3 Acts 24:3 Acts 26:25
"high"	ὑψηλός <sup>(S)</sup>	ύψηλότερος	A-MNM-S	He. 7:26	ύψίστοις	APSDN-P	Mat. 21:9, Mark 11:10 Luke 2:14 Luke 19:38
					ύψίστου	APSGM-S	Luke 1:32 Luke 1:35 Luke 1:76 Luke 6:35
					ὕψιστος	APSNM-S	Acts 7:48
					ύψίστου	A-SGM-S	Mark 5:7 Luke 8:28 Acts 16:17 He. 7:1

### 3.1.4.The Article

		Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
	Nom.	ò	ή	τό
Sg.	Gen.			
	Dat.	τῷ	τῆ	τῷ
	Acc.	τόν	τήν	τό
		<del>ર્ગ</del>		
Pl.	Gen.			
	Dat.	τοῖς	ταῖς	τοῖς
	Acc.	τούς	τ <u>ά</u> ς	τ <del>ά</del>

The four forms which do not begin with  $\tau$  are *proclitics* (i.e., they have no accent of their own, and are phonologically attached to the following word).

Moulton says that the article has no vocative. In a strictly grammatical sense he is right, since, for example, the word  $\pi \acute{\alpha}\tau\epsilon\rho$  (Matt. 6:9), which is a uniquely vocative form, never has the article. However, if the article needs to be added to this word, the nominative form  $\acute{o}$   $\pi\alpha\tau\eta\rho$  is used instead (Matt. 11:26). There are numerous examples of this use of the nominative with article in place of a vocative: Luke 8:54, Matt. 11:26, Mark 15:34, Acts 13:41, Eph. 5:25, 6:4-5, Rom. 15:11, etc.

### 3.2. Pronouns

			<i>3rd M.</i>		<i>3rd N.</i>
	581; K(a)	581; K(b)	2 ( )		581; J(a)
Sg. Nom.	ἐγώ <sup>++</sup>	σύ <sup>++</sup>	αὐτός++	αὐτή++	αὐτό++
Gen.	ἐμοῦ <sup>+</sup> (μου)	$\operatorname{so}\widetilde{\mathfrak{v}}^{+}(\operatorname{so}\mathfrak{v})$	αύτοῦ	αὐτῆς	αύτοῦ
Dat.	ἐμ <mark>οί</mark> + (μοι)	σ <mark>οί</mark> + (σ <mark>οι</mark> )	αὐτῷ	αὐτῆ	αὐτῷ
Acc.	ἐμέ <sup>+</sup> (με)	σέ+ (σε)	αὐτόν	αὐτήν	αὐτό
Pl. Nom.	ήμεῖς++	<mark>ύ</mark> μεῖς <sup>++</sup>	αὐτ <del>οί</del> ++	aùtaí <sup>(S)++</sup>	αὐτ <del>ά</del> ++
Gen.	ήμῶν	<mark>ύ</mark> μῶν	αὐτῶν	αὐτῶν	αὐτῶν
Dat.	ήμῖν	<mark>ύ</mark> μῖν	αὐτοῖς	αὐταῖς	αὐτοῖς
Acc.	ήμᾶς	ύμᾶς	αὐτούς	αὐτ <u>ά</u> ς	αὐτ <del>ά</del>

### **3.2.1.Personal Pronouns**

Other pronouns or adjectives in the same class as αὐτός:	ὄς "who, which, what", 583
	ἐκεῖνος ''that'', 582
	<del>ἄ</del> λλος "other", 60

Note that  $\alpha \dot{\upsilon} \tau \dot{\varsigma} \zeta$  is declined just like  $\dot{\alpha} \gamma \epsilon \theta \dot{\varsigma} \zeta$ , except that the neuter singular nominative and accusative lack the -v. As is the case for the article, the personal pronouns do not have a vocative form. Obviously, the only ones which could have a vocative form are the second person pronouns, and in fact in the English translation of a number of passages the second person pronoun is used in a clearly vocative sense, as in Mat. 14:31, "O you of little faith..." However, these all appear to be cases of the vocative adjectives  $\dot{\delta}\lambda t \gamma \dot{\sigma} \pi t \sigma \tau \epsilon$  "little-faiths" used pronominally, and in every case, the Greek original has no pronoun whatsoever. (In Spanish such a usage is not possible, and so the words hombre "man" or hombres "men" are inserted instead of a pronoun.)

The pronouns marked with <sup>++</sup> are inherently emphatic, and are only used when special emphasis is intended. (In Spanish many pronouns are also inherently emphatic, specifically the subject pronouns, which are optional unless needed for emphasis, as in "Tú viniste," "You came," in which the pronoun is only used for emphasis, instead of simply saying "Viniste," "You came," but English has no such distinction, since the pronoun is always required.)

The pronouns marked with <sup>+</sup> are emphatic only under certain circumstances (specifically, when not preceded by a preposition).

	First	Second					
Sg	· ἐμός <sup>++</sup>	σός++					
Pl.	ήμέτερος <sup>(S)++</sup>	ύμέτερος++					

### 3.2.2.Possessive Adjectives

The above are a means of expressing possession if the speaker wants to be emphatic. These are used just like any other adjective, and have all of the forms of an adjective.

### **3.3. Prepositions**

The red statistics and glosses in the following table are from my preliminary contextual interlinear glosses of Mark and John. The others are simply New Testament counts. Most of these glosses are taken from Machen's text.

In Greek, the case of the noun which follows a preposition is always determined by the preposition used, and can be Genitive, Dative or Accusative, depending on the preposition. Most prepositions govern the Genitive case. Some prepositions can govern more than one case, and in these cases there is usually a difference in meaning.

Preposition		Genitive		Dative		Accusative		Case unclear	Prefix	Adverb or Conjunction
All three cases:										
ἐπί / ἐπ' / ἐφ'	890	on, over, at the time of	220	at, on the basis of	187	on, to, against	483			
παρά / παρ'	194	from, by	82	with, in the presence of	53	alongside of, rather than	59			
πρός	700	for	1	near, at	7	to, at, with, etc.	692			
ἐπί / ἐπ' / ἐφ'	890	on on	220 18	on at	187 8	on(to) on	483 23			
		in to at	4 3 2	in on about	5 4 2	to upon at	6 4 3			
		before over upon	1 1 1	afte <del>r</del> against because of	1 1 1	onto before for	2 1 1			
	7	1	545	by	1 447	over	1 1746			
Genitive or Accusative	:									
διά / δι'	667	through	387			on account of	280			
κατά / κατ' / καθ'	473	down, against, by, throughout	74			according to, throughout, in, during	399			
μετά / μετ' / μεθ'	469	with	364			after	104	(PA/PG)	1	
περί	333	about, concerning	294			around, near	39			
ύπέρ	149	for, on behalf of	130			above, over, more than, beyond	19			more (2 Cor. 11:23)
ὑπό / ὑπ' / ὑφ'	220	by	169			under	51			

Preposition		Genitive		Dative		Accusative	Case unclear	Prefix	Adverb or Conjunction	1
Genitive or Dative:										
ἐγγύς	13	near	9	near to	2		near (PD/PG) 2		near	17
Accusative only:										
είς	1767					in(to) 1767	7			
νή <sup>64</sup>	1					by (oath) 1				
Dative only:										
έν	2752			in, with	2752					
σύν	128			with	128					
								1	1	
Genitive only:										
ἀντί / ἀνθ'	22	for, instead of	22							
ἀπό / ἀπ' / ἀφ'	646	from	646							
ἄχρι / ἄχρις	44	until	44						until (sub. conj.)	5
ẻκ / ẻξ	914	from, out of	914							
ἕμπροσθεν	44	before	44						before	4
ἕνεκεν / ἕνεκα / εἵνεκεν	26	on account of	26							
ἐνώπιον	94	in the presence of	94							
ἔξω	19	outside	19						outside	44
έπάνω	17	above	17						above	2
ἕως	108	until	108						until (sub. conj.)	38
μέχρι / μέχρις	16	until	16						until (sub. conj.)	1
ο πίσω	26	behind	26						behind	9
πέραν	13	beyond	13						beyond	10
πρό	47	before	47							
, χωρίς	40	without	40						separately	1

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>64</sup> In many grammars this is not treated as a postposition, but since it is always followed by an accusative noun, the thing being sworn by, I see no reason not to treat it so. It only occurs once in the N.T., in 1 Cor. 15:31, but also occurs twice in the Septuagint, in Gen. 42:15, 16.

Preposition		Genitive	Dative	Accusative	Case unclear	Prefix	Adverb or Conjunction	
Infrequent, all Genit	ive:							
ἅμα	2	along with 2					at the same time	8
ἀνά μέσον	5	among, in 5					apiece	8
ἀνά								
άνευ	3	without 3						
ἄντικρυς	1	opposite 1						
ἀντιπέρα	1	opposite 1						
ἀπέναντι	5	opposite 5						
άτερ	2	without 2						
ἐκτός	4	outside, without 4					outside, without	4
ἕναντι	2	before 2						
έναντίον	5	before 5						
ἐντός	1	within 1					within	1
ἐπέκεινα	1	farther on 1						
ἔσω	1	inside 1					inside	8
ἐσώτερον	1	inner part of 1						
ἔξωθεν	2	outwardly 2					outwardly	11
κατέναντι	7	opposite 7					opposite	1
κατενώπιον	3	before 3						
κυκλόθεν	2	all around 2					all around	1
κύκλω	3	around 3					around	5
μέσον	1	in the midst of 1					in the middle	2
μεταξύ	7	between 7					meanwhile, next	2
ὅπισθεν	2	behind 2					(from) behind	5
ỏψέ	1	after 1					late	2
παρεκτός	2	except for 2					unmentioned/external	1
πλήν	4	except 4					but (conj.)	27
πλησίον	1	near 1					neighbor	16
ύπεράνω	3	(far) above 3						
ὑπερέκεινα	1	beyond 1						
ύποκάτω	11	underneath 11						
χάριν	9	on account of 9						

# 3.4. Verbs

Traditionally verbs are cited in Greek using the first person singular present indicative active as the citation form (e.g.  $\pi i \sigma \tau \varepsilon \dot{\omega} \omega$ ,  $\kappa \alpha \tau \varepsilon \lambda \dot{\omega} \omega^{(S)}$ ,  $\lambda \dot{\omega} \omega^{*}$ ). However, I have chosen to cite the present active infinitive (e.g.  $\pi i \sigma \tau \varepsilon \dot{\omega} \varepsilon w$ ,  $\kappa \alpha \tau \varepsilon \lambda \dot{\omega} \varepsilon w^{*}$ ,  $\lambda \dot{\omega} \varepsilon w^{*}$ ). I have done so for several reasons: 1) The infinitive is more than twice as frequent as the first-person present form (specifically, it occurs for more than twice as many verbs, 303 as opposed to 126). 2) In contract verbs (verbs whose stems end in  $\alpha$ ,  $\varepsilon$ , o) it is not possible to tell what the stem vowel is in the contracted form of the first-person present, whereas it is possible to tell with the infinitive. (Because of this, the uncontracted form of the first-person present is traditionally cited; however, these uncontracted forms never occur, at least not in Kouyj!) 3) A few sources do cite the infinitive instead of the first person present as the citation form.

In the verb tables below, I have arranged the "tenses" in a nontraditional way. "Present" and "Imperfect" are related in that 1) they both specify the same type of action, which is a continuous (or habitual) as opposed to a single simple (or discrete) action, only differing as to the time of the action, and 2) in terms of grammatical form, the "Imperfect" is derived from the "Present" in all verbs, even the irregulars.

"Perfect" and "Pluperfect" are related in precisely the same way, the first representing a present tense and the second its past tense. But they both refer to the same kind of action, which Machen describes as "the present state resultant upon a past action" (page 187, ¶452), which can sometimes be like the English "Perfect" tense, though not necessarily, as Machen points out. (According to the Spanish translation of Machen, the Spanish "Perfect" tense corresponds quite closely, at least in its use in most Spanish-speaking areas, though in the highlands of Ecuador its use is unusual.)

The relationship between "Future" and "Aorist" is a bit less clear, but it seems likely that they are related in a similar way in referring to a discrete (or simple) action as opposed to a continuous one, though historically they seem to have separate derivations.<sup>65</sup> In the other moods, there is no difference between present and past time, and in fact the "Aorist" in these moods has usually a present or even a future reference. This system only breaks down in Kotvý in the participles and infinitives, in which both aorist and future can occur. (The latter are rare; there is only one future infinitive in the entire New Testament,  $\xi\sigma\varepsilon\sigma\theta\alpha$ , the future of  $\varepsilon iv\alpha$ "to be", 1SPI  $\varepsilon i\mu$ , which has no aorist, so the future is the only alternative! The future participles are slightly more common, though still extremely rare, only 13 forms occurring in the entire New Testament.)

Machen states that "The Greek verb is for the most part exceedingly regular in deriving the individual forms indicating voice, mood, person and number from the basal tense stems. But the formation of those basal stems from the stem of the verb (and still more from the present stem) is often exceedingly irregular. The basal tense stems, from which all the rest of the verb is formed, are six in number. These six, given with the personal ending for the first-person singular indicative, are called the *principal parts*." (Page 76, ¶159, italics mine.) I follow the same system, except that I cite the present active infinitive instead of the first person singular present indicative, and the third person singular instead of the first-person singular for all the other principal parts. Thus the six principal parts are: 1) Present & Imperfect System, 2) Future Active & Middle System, 3) Aorist Active & Middle System, 4) Perfect Active System, 5) Perfect Middle/Passive System, and 6) Aorist & Future Passive System. In the tables that follow I show which groups of verb forms are derived from each principal part, and I put the principal part in bold face.

As elsewhere, the forms marked with \* do not occur for this verb, but do occur for other verbs. Forms marked with \*\* do not occur at all in the New Testament for any verb, though the form is not in doubt for Greek in general. These are only included if the tense or mood in question is represented in at least some form in the New Testament. This table highlights form, not function. Thus deponent verbs are conjugated like middle or passive verbs.

Three forms of each participle are given, the nominative singular, the genitive singular and the dative plural, since many of them are third declension adjectives. The other forms are not listed, but are lumped together as "(other)".

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>65</sup> Though they both have a -σ- in the suffix in the regular verbs, according to <u>en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Proto-Indo-European\_verbs</u> the Aorist is derived from the Indo-European Sigmatic (-s-) Aorist, whereas the Future is derived from the Indo-European Desiderative, which also had an **-s**-.

Machen states that "Verbs have recessive accent," meaning that "the accent goes back as far as the general rules of accent will permit" (page 15, ¶13). This rule is generally true for "regular" verbs. However, it does not apply to the participles or infinitives. It also does not apply to contract verbs (although it probably did before they were contracted).

Note that in the optative the endings  $\underline{\alpha}$  and  $\underline{\alpha}$  are long, whereas in the infinitives they are short (in a few cases like the perfect active infinitive the length cannot be directly determined, though I have found no case where the  $\alpha$ t is definitely long). See the footnote in §2.1.2.4 on page 8 for more on this.

## 3.4.1."Regular" Verb in -ύειν.

The verbs in this group are completely "regular" verbs, in that the stem (e.g.  $\pi_{t}\sigma\tau\epsilon\upsilon$ - or  $\lambda\underline{\upsilon}$ -) never changes in any form. (In the tables I will mark this unchanging stem in orange.) The only "regular" verbs, by this definition, are verbs which end in  $\upsilon$  or  $\iota^{66}$ . All other stems undergo at least some changes to the stem. The changes which occur are dependent on the final letter (or letters) of the stem, and the first letter (or letters) of the suffix. Later on I will list other "semi-regular" verbs whose stems end in various other letters.

The first verb I have selected to show here,  $\pi$  to  $\tau$  to believe", has more forms than any other "regular" verb I have been able to find. However, it has one drawback, and that is that the final syllable of the stem has a long diphthong, which makes it impossible to see the length changes which occur in a short vowel. For this reason, in the next table I list the verb  $\kappa \alpha \tau \alpha \lambda \dot{\nu} \epsilon i v$  "to dissolve", along with its more basic form  $\lambda \dot{\nu} \epsilon i v$  "to loosen" when this is germane to the length and accent question. Another advantage of showing this verb is that it also demonstrates how to conjugate a verb with a prefix. This verb is significantly less frequent than  $\pi to \tau \epsilon \dot{\nu} \epsilon i v$ , but with its many derivatives it comes close.

<sup>66</sup> Some examples are: ἀνασείειν, ἀποκυλίειν, κλείειν, ἀποκλείειν, ἐκκλείειν, διαπρίειν, ἐγχρίειν, κλαίειν.

The chart below is a list of those forms which occur in more than 100 verbs, arranged in order of frequency. (I have also included a few less frequent ones for comparison.) Note that the traditional citation form is number 18 on the list, whereas the present active infinitive is number 4! Note also that numbers 7 and 9 are not even listed on the chart, since only three participles are listed for each group. Numbers 4, 15, 1 and 10 are four of the forms I am citing as principal parts.

1.	aorist indicative active, third person singular	(e.g. ἐ <del>πίστευσεν</del> )	- 457	
2.	aorist infinitive active	(e.g. π <del>ι</del> στεῦσ <del>αι</del> )	- 363	
3.	aorist indicative active, third person plural	(e.g. ἐπίστευσ <del>α</del> ν)	- 304	
4.	present infinitive active	(e.g. πιστεύειν)	- 303	
5.	present indicative active, third person singular	(e.g. π <del>ι</del> στεύει)	- 291	
6.	present participle active nom. masculine singular	(e.g. π <del>ι</del> στεύων)	- 262	
7.	aorist participle active nom. masculine plural	(e.g. πιστεύσ <u>α</u> ς)	- 245	
8.	present participle active nom. masculine plural	(e.g. πιστεύοντες)	- 226	
9.	aorist participle active nom. masculine plural	(e.g. πιστεύσθιντες)	- 187	
10.	aorist indicative passive, third person singular	(e.g. ἐπιστεύθη)	- 177	(17)
11.	present indicative passive, third person singular	(e.g. πιστεύετ <del>αι</del> )	- 172	(56)
12.	present indicative active, third person plural	(e.g. πιστεύσουσιν)	- 163	
13.	imperfect indicative active, third person plural	(e.g. ἐπίστευον)	- 162	
14.	aorist subjunctive active, third person singular	(e.g. πιστεύση <sup>(S)</sup> )	- 161	
15.	future indicative active, third person singular	(e.g. π <del>ι</del> στεύσει)	- 160	
16.	imperfect indicative active, third person singular	(e.g. ἐ <del>πίστευεν</del> )	- 146	
17.	present infinitive passive	(e.g. π <del>ι</del> στεύεσθ <del>αι</del> *)	- 139	(52)
18.	present indicative active, first person singular	(e.g. <del>π<del>ι</del>στεύω)</del>	- 126	
19.	aorist indicative active, first person singular	(e.g. ἐ <del>πɨστευσα</del> )	- 126	
20.	aorist imperative active, second person singular	(e.g. <del>πίστευσ</del> ον)	- 117	
21.	present indicative active, second person plural	(e.g. π <del>ι</del> στεύετε)	- 116	
22.	aorist imperative active, second person plural	(e.g. π <del>ι</del> στεύσ <del>α</del> τε <sup>(S)</sup> )	- 113	
23.	present mid. /pass. participle nom. masc. singular	(e.g. <b>π<del>ι</del>στευόμενος</b> *)	- 110	
24.	present imperative active, second person plural	(e.g. π <del>ι</del> στεύετε)	- 108	
25.	aorist indicative passive, third person plural	(e.g. ἐ <del>πιστεύ</del> θησ <del>α</del> ν)	- 105	
26.	future indicative active, first person singular	(e.g. <del>π<del>ι</del>στεύσει)</del>	- 92	
27.	perfect indicative active, third person singular	(e.g. πεπίστευκεν)	- 65	
28.	perfect indicative mid./pass., third person sg.	(e.g. πεπίστευται*)	- 64	
29.	aorist indicative passive, first person singular	(e.g. ἐ <del>πŧστεύ</del> θη)	- 26	(7)
30.	perfect indicative active, first person singular	(e.g. ἐ <del>πɨστευσ</del> εν)	- 33	
31.	perfect indicative mid./pass., first person sg.	(e.g. ἐ <del>πɨστευσ</del> εν)	- 10	

For  $\pi_{t}\sigma_{t}\varepsilon_{t}\omega_{t}$  I include statistical counts for each form. The number beside the form is a count of how many distinct verbs this form occurs for in the New Testament. This information was compiled from a word list generated from the computer text of the New Testament. Deponent verbs are not counted under the active forms, but rather under the middle or passive form which is actually used. Next to the count for middle and passive forms is included in parentheses the count which corresponds to the number which are deponent.

#### 3.4.1.1. Πιστεύειν "to believe"

This verb is completely "regular". Because the stem ends in a diphthong, the stem ending is always long. Compare this with the verb in the next section,  $\kappa \alpha \tau \alpha \lambda \underline{\upsilon} \epsilon w^*$ .

	Co	ontinuous		P	erfect			Discre	ete	
		'& "Imperfect")			& "Pluperfect")			("Future" &	·	
ac	ctive	(middle)/passive	e	active	(middle)/passive		active	(middle)	passive	
T 1'	(1) "Pres			(4) "Perfe			(2)	"Future" (2	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
	πστεύω	126 π <del>ι</del> στεύομ <del>αι</del> *	· · ·	πεπ <del>ί</del> στευκ <del>α</del>	πεπίστευμ <del>αι</del>		π <del>ι</del> στεύσω*	92 <del>πιστεύσ</del> ομ <del>αι</del> *	26(20) πιστευθήσομαι*	11(4)
	τιστεύεις	78 π <del>ι</del> στεύη*	· · ·	πε <del>πίστευκα</del> ς	17 πεπίστευσαι*		πιστεύσεις <sup>(S)</sup>	6 π <del>ι</del> στεύση <sup>(S)</sup>	2(18) π <del>ι</del> στευθήση*	8
	πστεύει			πεπ <del>ίστευ</del> κεν	65 <b>πεπίστευτ<del>αι</del>*</b>			160 πιστεύσεται*	51(8) πιστευθήσεται*	86(6)
	τοτεύομεν	94 π <del>ι</del> στευόμεθ <del>α</del> *	· · ·	πε <del>πιστεύκα</del> μεν	21 πεπιστεύμεθα*		π <del>ι</del> στεύσομεν	17 πιστευσόμεθα*	15(12) πιστευθησόμεθα*	< / <
	τοτεύετε	116 π <del>ι</del> στεύεσθε*	· · ·	πεπιστεύκατε	20 πεπίστευσθε*		π <del>ι</del> στεύσετε	1 πιστεύσεσθε*	22(16) πιστευθήσεσθε*	7(1)
time nt	τοτεύουσιν	16 π <del>ι</del> στεύοντ <del>αι</del> *	65(26)	πεπιστεύκασιν*	22 πεπίστευνται*	4	πιστεύσουσιν	87 πιστεύσονται*	7(24) πιστευθήσοντ <del>αι</del> (§)	410
India 2	(1) "Imperf		11(7)	(4) "Pluperfe			(3)	"Aorist" (3)		0(7)
	π <del>ί</del> στευον <sup>(S)</sup>	21 ἐπ <del>ι</del> στευόμην* 5 ἐπιστεύου*		(ἐ)πεπιστεύκειν*	1 ἐπεπιστεύμην** 1 ἐπεπίστευσο**			126 ἐπιστευσ <del>ά</del> μην*	22(6) ἐπιστεύθην	26(7)
mood en	π <del>ί</del> στευες*	5 επιστεύετο*	· · ·	(ἐ)πεπιστεύκεις* (ἐ)πεπιστεύκει*	14 έπεπ <del>ί</del> στευτο*		ἐπɨστευσ <del>α</del> ς	65 ἐπιστεύσω* 457 ἐπιστεύσ <del>α</del> το*	8(5) ἐπιστεύθης* 91(49) ἐπιστεύθη	8(1)
	π <del>ι</del> στεύομεν*	16 έπιστευόμεθ <del>α</del> *		(ε)πεπιστεύκειμεν**	14 επεπιστεύμεθ <del>α</del> **		<b>ἐπ<del>ί</del>στευσεν ἐπ<del>ι</del>στεύσ<del>α</del>μεν</b>	75 έπιστευσάμεθα*	11(8) έπιστεύθημεν*	177(17) 21(4)
	π <del>ι</del> στεύετε	10 επιστεύεσθε*		(ε)πεπιστεύκειτε*	2 έπεπ <del>ί</del> στευσθε**		έπιστεύσ <del>α</del> τε	72 έπιστεύσ <del>α</del> σθε*	19(10) $ε_{π+στεύ}θητε^*$	27(5)
	π <del>ί</del> στευον	162 έπιστεύοντο*	~	< /	2 επεπ <del>ί</del> στευντο*		έπ <del>ί</del> στευσ <del>α</del> ν	04 έπιστεύσ <del>α</del> ντο*	9(19) έπιστεύθησ <del>α</del> ν	105(1)
د <mark>،</mark>		ent" Subjunctive (1)	000		ct" Subjunctive (5)	1		ist" Subjunctive (3)	(6)	105(1)
71	(1) 1105 τεύω*	22 π <del>ι</del> στεύωμ <del>αι</del> *	50	πεπιστεύκω*	1		(.) Ποι π <del>ι</del> στεύσω	66 π <del>ι</del> στεύσωμ <del>αι</del> *	12(7) π <del>ι</del> στευθῶ*	15(2)
	ιτοτεύης*	<ol> <li>22 πιστεύη*</li> </ol>	~	πεπιστεύκης*	1		πιστεύσης	58 πιστεύση*	7() πιστευθῆς*	12()
	πστεύη	5 π <del>ι</del> στεύητ <del>αι</del> *		πεπιστεύκη**	0			161 π <del>ι</del> στεύσητ <del>αι</del> *	26(1) πιστευθῆ*	70(6)
	ιοτεύη ιστεύωμεν*	5 πιστευώμεθ <del>α</del> *		πεπιστεύκωμεν*	1		πιστεύσωμεν	42 πιστευσώμεθ <del>α</del> *	20(1) πιστευθῶμεν*	1()
	ιο τευωμεν ιο τεύητε	8 πιστεύησθε*		πεπιστεύκητε*	1		πιστεύσητε	42 πιστεύσησθε*	12(7) πιστευθητε*	0(6)
	ιοτεύωσιν*	6 π <del>ι</del> στεύωντ <del>αι</del> *	•	πεπιστεύκωσιν**	0		πιστεύσωσιν	72 πιστεύσωντ <del>αι</del> *	17(9) πιστευθῶσιν*	1(2)
7.1		ent" Imperative (1)	50		ct" Imperative (5)			ist" Imperative (3)		1(2)
	(1) 1105	chi imperative (1)		(4) Terre	et imperative (5)		(5) 1101	ist imperative (5)	(6)	
Im- πί	άστευε	75 <del>πιστεύου*</del>	25(14)	πε <del>πί</del> στευκε**	0 πεπίστευσο*	1	π <del>ί</del> στευσον	117 <del>πί</del> στευσ <del>αι</del> *	17(7) πιστεύθητι*	18(4)
	ιο τους ιο τους	54 π <del>ι</del> στευέσθω*	· · ·	πεπιστευκέτω**	0 πεπιστεύσθω**		πιστευσ <del>ά</del> τω*	25 π <del>ι</del> στευσ <del>ά</del> σθω*	6(5) πιστευθήτω*	10(1)
tive	1010001000	54 10 10 00 000	20(0)	ACATO CONCLUS	0 10100000	0	10100000	25 1101000000	0(3) 10000000	10(1)
mood nt	τεύετε	108 π <del>ι</del> στεύεσθε*	61(26)	πεπ <del>ι</del> στεύκετε**	0 πεπ <del>ί</del> στευσθε*	1(1)	π <del>ι</del> στεύσ <del>α</del> τε <sup>(S)</sup>	11 πιστεύσ <del>α</del> σθε*	18(12) πιστεύθητε*	18(7)
		15 π <del>ι</del> στευέσθωσ <del>α</del> ν	· · ·	πε <del>πιστευ</del> κέτωσ <del>α</del> ν**	0 πεπιστεύσθωσ <del>α</del> ν*	· · ·	π <del>ι</del> στευσ <del>ά</del> τωσ <del>α</del> ν*	6 <del>πιστευσάσ</del> θωσ <del>α</del> ν	<ul> <li>* 1(1) πιστευθήτωσαν*</li> </ul>	1
		ent" Optative (1)			ct" Optative (5)		(3) "Aor	ist" Optative (3)	(6)	
π <del>ι</del>	αστεύοιμι**	0 π <del>ι</del> στευοίμην*	1(1)		1 (7		πιστεύσαιμι**	0 πιστευσαίμην*	2(2) πιστευθείην**	0
	ττεύοις**	0 π <del>ι</del> στεύοιο**	Ó				π <del>ιστεύσ</del> αις**	0 <del>πιστεύσ</del> αιο**	0 πιστευθείης**	0
tive π	ατεύ <u>οι</u> *	3 π <del>ι</del> στεύοιτο**	0				π <del>ι</del> στεύσ <u>αι</u> *	13 π <del>ι</del> στεύσαιτο*	1(1) <b>π<del>ι</del>στευθείη*</b>	3
mood πι	α τεύοιμεν**	0 π <del>ι</del> στευοίμεθ <del>α</del> *	1(1)				π <del>ι</del> στεύσαιμεν**	0 π <del>ι</del> στευσαίμεθ <del>α</del> **	0 π <del>ι</del> στευθείημεν**	0
π <del>ι</del>	*στεύοιτε	1 π <del>ι</del> στεύοισθε**	0				π <del>ι</del> στεύσαιτε**	0 π <del>ι</del> στεύσαισθε**	0 π <del>ι</del> στευθείητε**	0
$\pi_{t}$	τιστεύοιεν*	1 π <del>ι</del> στεύοιντο*	1(1)				π <del>ι</del> στεύσαιεν*	3 <del>πιστεύσ</del> αιντο**	0 <b>πιστευθείησ<del>α</del>ν**</b>	0
Infini-	(1) "Pres	ent" Infinitive (1)		(4) "Perfe	ct" Infinitive (5)		(3) "Aori	ist" Infinitive (3)	(6)	
tive $\pi$	ι <del>ιστεύ</del> ειν	0 π <del>ι</del> στεύεσθ <del>αι</del> *	19(52)	πεπ <del>ι</del> στευκέν <del>αι</del> *	24 πε <del>πιστεῦ</del> σθ <del>αι</del> *	10(1)	π <del>ι</del> στεῦσ <del>αι</del>		54(27) <del>πιστευ</del> θην <del>αι</del>	99(9)
								re" Infinitive (2)		
							π <del>ι</del> στεύσειν**	0 π <del>ι</del> στεύσεσθ <del>αι</del> *	2(2) <del>πιστευ</del> θῆσεσθ <del>αι</del> *	* 0
		ent" Participle (1)		. ,	ct" Participle (5)	=		ist" Participle (3)	(6)	
Masc. π <del>ι</del>		262 π <del>ι</del> στευόμενος*			22 πεπιστευμένος*			245 π <del>ι</del> στευσ <del>ά</del> μενος*	58() π <del>ι</del> στευθείς <sup>(S)</sup>	57(12)
	τιστεύοντος*	52 π <del>ι</del> στευομένου*		πε <del>πιστευ</del> κότος*	7 πεπιστευμένου*		π <del>ι</del> στεύσ <del>α</del> ντος*	47 πιστευσαμένου*	12(6) πιστευθέντος*	10(1)
	τιστεύουσιν	7 π <del>ι</del> στευομένοις*		πεπ <del>ι</del> στευκόσιν	10 πεπιστευμένοις*			11 πιστευσαμένοις*	4() πιστευθεῖσιν**	0
`	other)			(other)			· · · ·	282 (other)*	50(2) (other)*	69(11)
	ατεύουσα*	5 πιστευομένη*		πεπιστευκυῖα*	4 πεπιστευμένη*	11	—	40 πιστευσαμένη*	<ul> <li>(2) πιστευθεῖσα*</li> <li>(2) πιστευθεῖσα*</li> </ul>	1(4)
	τιστευούσης*	14 πιστευομένης*		πεπιστευκυίης*	1 πεπιστευμένης*		πιστευσ <u>ά</u> σης*	πιστευσαμένης*	2(2) πιστευθείσης*	8
	τιστευούσαις*	πιστευομέναις*		πεπιστευκυίαις**	0 πεπιστευμέναις*		πιστευσ <u>ά</u> σαις*	1 πιστευσαμέναις*		0
	other)*	106 (other)*		(other)*			(other)*	19 (other)*	4(4) (other)*	9(1)
Neut. $\pi_{t}$		26 π <del>ι</del> στευόμενον*	25(5)	πεπ <del>ι</del> στευκός*	πεπιστευμένου*		π <del>ι</del> στεῦσ <del>α</del> ν*	8 π <del>ι</del> στευσ <del>ά</del> μενον*	1(1) π <del>ι</del> στευθέν*	8(1)
	ιστεύοντος*	14 πιστευομένου*		πεπ <del>ι</del> στευκότος**	0 πεπιστευμένου*	5	πιστεύσ <del>α</del> ντος*	2 πιστευσαμένου*	2(2) πιστευθέντος*	0
	τιστεύουσιν*	πιστευομένοις*	~	πεπιστευκόσιν**	0 πεπιστευμένοις*	E 1	πιστεύσ <u>α</u> σιν**	0 πιστευσ <del>α</del> μένοις*	1(1) π <del>ι</del> στευθεῖσιν*	11(1)
(0	other)*	67 (other)*	54(15)	(other)	15 (other)*	51	(other)*	8 (other)*	() (other)*	11(1)
Masc.								re" Participle (2)	(6)	** 0
Masc.							πιστεύσων*	8 π <del>ι</del> στευσόμενος**	0 πιστευθησόμενος	,** 0
							πιστεύσοντος**	0 πιστευσομένου**		ں • در م ** م
							π <del>ι</del> στεύσουσ <del>ι</del> ν**	<ol> <li>0 πιστευσομένοις*</li> <li>1 (other)**</li> </ol>		ς·· 0
Fem.							(other)*	1 (other)**	0 (other)**	** 0
r ciii.							πιστεύσουσ <del>α</del> **	0 πιστευσομένη**	0 πιστευθησομένη*	
							πιστευσούσης**	0 πιστευσομένης**		
							πιστευσούσαις**	0 πιστευσομέναις*		ι <b>ς</b> 0
Nort							(other)**	0 (other)**	0 (other)**	.** 0
Neut.							π <del>ι</del> στεῦσον**	0 πιστευσόμενον**	• •	v** 0
1				1			TIGTCUGOUTOCAA	LI TICTCUCOUCUON **	1) πιστερθησομένου	122 ()
							πιστεύσοντος**	0 πιστευσομένου**		
							πιστεύσουσιν** (other)*	0 π <del>ι</del> στευσομένοις*: 1 (other)*		

\*\* Forms that do not occur in the New Testament for any verb

\* Forms that do not occur in the New Testament for this verb (it has no derivatives)

Bold: Forms I am using for "Principal parts"

Gray background: Categories not occurring for this verb and many others

## 3.4.1.2. Kata $\lambda \underline{\hat{\nu}}$ $\epsilon iv^*$ "to destroy" and Other Derivatives of $\lambda \underline{\hat{\nu}} \epsilon iv^*$ "to untie"

<b>//m</b>	Continuous (1)		Perfec			Discrete	
( P	resent" & "Imper		("Perfect" & "Pl	* <u>^</u>	Lut i	("Future" & "Aori	1
	active	· /· ]	active	(middle)/passive	active	(middle)	passive
т 1'	(1) "Present"		(4) "Perfect"		(2)	"Future" (2)	(6)
	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ω <sup>(S)</sup>	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>ομαι<sup>(S)</sup></del>	καταλέλ <del>υ</del> κα*	κ <del>ατα</del> λέλ <del>υ</del> μαι*	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>σω</del>	καταλ <u>ύ</u> σομαι*	κ <del>αταλ<u>υ</u>θήσομαι</del> *
ative	κ <del>αταλύ</del> εις	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>η*</del>	καταλέλ <del>υ</del> κας*	καταλέλυσαι	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>σεις<sup>(S)</sup></del>	καταλύση <sup>(S)</sup>	κ <del>αταλ<u>υ</u>θήση*</del>
mood	καταλ <u>ύ</u> ει	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ετ <del>αι</del> *	κ <del>α</del> ταλέλθκεν*	κ <del>ατα</del> λέλ <del>υ</del> ται <sup>(S)</sup>	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σει	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σετ <del>αι</del> *	κ <del>αταλ<u>υ</u>θήσεται</del>
Pres-	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>ομεν*</del>	κ <del>αταλυ</del> όμεθ <del>α</del> *	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λύ</del> καμεν <sup>(S)</sup>	κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>ώ</del> μεθ <del>α</del> (S)	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>σομεν*</del>	κ <del>αταλυ</del> σόμεθ <del>α</del> *	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θησόμεθ <del>α</del> *
ent	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ετε	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>εσθε*</del>	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λύ</del> κατε*	κ <del>ατα</del> λέλ <del>υ</del> σθε*	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σετε*	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σεσθε*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θήσεσθε
time	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>ουσι</del> ν	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>οντ<del>αι</del>*</del>	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λύ</del> κ <u>α</u> σιν*	κ <del>α</del> τ <del>α</del> λέ <del>λυ</del> ντ <del>αι</del> *	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>σουσιν<sup>(S)</sup></del>	κ <del>α</del> τ <del>αλύ</del> σοντ <del>αι</del> *	κ <del>αταλ<u>υ</u>θήσοντ<del>αι</del></del>
	(1) "Imperfect"		(4) "Pluperfect"	(5)	(3)	"Aorist" (3)	(6)
Indic-	κ <del>α</del> τέλ <u>υ</u> ον*	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>υ</u> όμην <sup>(S)</sup>	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λύ</del> κειν*	κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>ώ</del> μην**	κατέλ <u>υ</u> σα	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>υ</u> σ <del>ά</del> μην*	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>ύ</u> θην*
ative	κ <del>α</del> τέλ <u>υ</u> ες*	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>ύ</u> ου*	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λύ</del> κεις*	κ <del>ατα</del> λέλ <del>ω</del> σο**	κ <del>α</del> τέλ <u>υ</u> σ <del>α</del> ς <sup>(S)</sup>	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>ύ</u> σω*	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>ύ</u> θης <sup>(S)</sup>
mood	κ <del>α</del> τέλ <u>υ</u> εν	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>ύ</u> ετο	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <mark>λύ</mark> κει*	κ <del>ατα</del> λέ <del>λυ</del> το*	κ <del>α</del> τέ <mark>λυ</mark> σε(ν)	κατελύσατο <sup>(S)</sup>	κ <del>α</del> τε <mark>λύ</mark> θη
Past	κ <del>α</del> τε <mark>λύ</mark> ομεν*	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>υ</u> όμεθ <del>α</del> *	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λύ</del> κειμεν**	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λώ</del> μεθα**	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>ύ</u> σαμεν <sup>(S)</sup>	κατελυσάμεθα*	κατελ <u>ύ</u> θημεν*
time	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>ύ</u> ετε*	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>ύ</u> εσθε*	κ <del>α</del> ταλελ <del>ώ</del> κειτε*	κ <del>ατα</del> λέ <del>λυ</del> σθε**	κατελ <u>ύ</u> σατε*	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>ύ</u> σασθε*	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>ύ</u> θητε*
	κατέλυον <sup>(S)</sup>	κ <del>α</del> τε <mark>λύ</mark> οντο	κ <del>α</del> ταλε <mark>λύ</mark> κεισαν*	κ <del>ατα</del> λέ <del>λυ</del> ντο*	κ <del>α</del> τέλυσαν	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>ύ</u> σαντο*	κατελ <u>ύ</u> θησαν
	(1) "Present"	'Subjunctive (1)	(4) "Perfect"	Subjunctive (5)	(3) "Aorist"	Subjunctive (3)	(6)
	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ω*	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ωμ <del>αι</del> *	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λύ</del> κω*		καταλύσω	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σωμ <del>αι</del> *	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θῶ®
Sub-	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ης*	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>η*</del>	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <mark>λύ</mark> κης*		κ <del>αταλύ</del> σης	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ση*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θῆς*
junc-	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>η*</del>	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ητ <del>αι</del> *	κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>ώ</del> κη**		καταλύση	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σητ <del>αι</del> *	καταλυθή
tive	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>ωμεν*</del>	κ <del>αταλυ</del> ώμεθ <del>α</del> *	κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>ώ</del> κωμεν*		κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>σωμεν*</del>	κ <del>αταλυ</del> σώμεθ <del>α</del> *	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θῶμεν*
mood	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>ητε*</del>	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>ησθε*</del>	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <mark>λύ</mark> κητε*		κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>σητε</del>	κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>σησθε*</del>	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θητε
	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ωσιν*	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ωντ <del>αι</del> *	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λύ</del> κωσιν**		καταλύσωσιν	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σωντ <del>αι</del> *	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θῶσ <del>ι</del> ν
	(1) "Present"	'Imperative (1)	(4) "Perfect"	Imperative (5)	(3) "Aorist"	Imperative (3)	(6)
		,		,		,	
Im-	κ <del>ατάλυ</del> ε (λῦε <sup>(S)</sup> )	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ου	κ <del>ατα</del> λέ <del>λυ</del> κε**	κ <del>α</del> τ <del>α</del> λέλ <del>ω</del> σο*	κ <del>ατάλυ</del> σον ( <mark>λῦσον</mark> )	κατάλυσαι(S) (λῦσαι(S))	κ <del>αταλύ</del> θητ <del>ι</del> *
pera-	κ <del>αταλυ</del> έτω*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> έσθω <sup>(S)</sup>	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λυ</del> κέτω**	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λώ</del> σθω**	κ <del>αταλυ</del> σ <del>ά</del> τω*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> σ <del>ά</del> σθω*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θήτω*
tive	_				_	-	
mood	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ετε	κ <del>αταλύ</del> εσθε*	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λύ</del> κετε**	κ <del>ατα</del> λέ <del>λω</del> σθε*	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σ <del>α</del> τε	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σ <del>α</del> σθε*	κ <del>αταλύ</del> θητε*
	κ <del>αταλυ</del> έτωσ <del>α</del> ν*	΄ κ <del>αταλυ</del> έσθωσ <del>α</del> ν®	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λυ</del> κέτωσ <del>α</del> ν**	καταλελώσθωσαν®	κ <del>αταλυ</del> σάτωσαν*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> σ <del>ά</del> σθωσ <del>α</del> ν*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θήτωσ <del>α</del> ν*
	(1) "Present"	Optative (1)	(4) "Perfect"	Optative (5)	(3) "Aorist"	Optative (3)	(6)
	κ <del>αταλύ</del> οιμι**	καταλυοίμην*		1 ()	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σαιμ <del>ι</del> **	καταλυσαίμην*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θείην**
Opta-	κ <del>αταλύ</del> οις**	καταλύοιο**			κ <del>αταλύ</del> σαις**	καταλύσαιο**	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θείης**
tive	κ <del>αταλύοι</del> *	κ <del>αταλύ</del> οιτο**			κ <del>αταλύ</del> σαι*	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σαιτο*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θείη*
mood	κ <del>αταλύ</del> οιμεν**	κ <del>αταλυ</del> οίμεθ <del>α</del> *			κ <del>αταλύ</del> σαιμεν**	κ <del>αταλυ</del> σαίμεθ <del>α</del> **	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θείημεν**
	κ <del>αταλύ</del> οιτε*	κ <del>αταλύ</del> οισθε**			κ <del>αταλύ</del> σαιτε**	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σαισθε**	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θείητε**
	κ <del>αταλύ</del> οιεν*	κ <del>αταλύ</del> οιντο*			κ <del>αταλύ</del> σαιεν*	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σαιντο**	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θείησ <del>α</del> ν**
Infini-	(1) "Present"	'Infinitive (1)	(4) "Perfect"	Infinitive (5)	(3) "Aorist"	Infinitive (3)	(6)
tive	κ <del>αταλύ</del> ειν	κ <del>αταλύ</del> εσθ <del>αι</del>	κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>υ</del> κέν <del>αι</del> *	κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>ώ</del> σθ <del>αι</del>	κ <del>ατα</del> λῦσ <del>αι</del>	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σ <del>α</del> σθ <del>αι</del> *	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θῆν <del>αι</del>
	_				(2) "Future	Infinitive" (2)	
					κ <del>αταλύ</del> σειν**	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σεσθ <del>αι</del> *	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θῆσεσθ <del>αι</del> **
	(1) "Present	t Participle" (1)	(4) "Perfect	Participle" (5)		Participle (3)	(6)
Masc.		κ <del>αταλυ</del> όμενος <sup>(S)</sup>	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λυ</del> κώς*	καταλελθμένος	κ <del>αταλύ</del> σας	καταλυσάμενος*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θείς*
	κ <del>αταλύ</del> οντος*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> ομένου*	κ <del>α</del> ταλελ <del>υ</del> κότος*	κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>υ</del> μένου*	κ <del>αταλύσαντ</del> ος*	κ <del>αταλυσα</del> μένου*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θέντος <sup>(S)</sup>
	καταλύουσιν*			· · · ·	_	· · · ·	
	Kata/0000tv	κ <del>αταλυ</del> ομένοις*	κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>υ</del> κόσιν*	κ <del>ατα</del> λε <del>λυ</del> μένοις*	κ <del>αταλύσασι</del> ν*	κ <del>αταλυσα</del> μένοις*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θεῖσ <del>ι</del> ν**
	(other)	κ <del>αταλυ</del> ομένοις* (other)	κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>υ</del> κόσ <del>ι</del> ν* (other)*	κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>ω</del> μένοις* (other)	κ <del>αταλ<u>ό</u>σα</del> σ <del>ι</del> ν* (other)	κ <del>αταλυ</del> σαμένοις* (other)*	κ <del>αταλυ</del> θεῖσ <del>ι</del> ν** (other)
Fem.		· · · ·					-
Fem.	(other) κ <del>αταλύ</del> ουσ <del>α</del> *	(other) κ <del>αταλυ</del> ομένη*	(other)*	(other) κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>ω</del> μένη*	(other) κ <del>αταλύ</del> σασα	(other)* κ <del>αταλυ</del> σαμένη*	(other)
Fem.	(other) κ <del>αταλύ</del> ουσ <del>α</del> * κ <del>αταλυ</del> ούσης*	(other)	(other)* κ <del>αταλελυ</del> κυῖ <del>α</del> * κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>υ</del> κυίης*	(other)	(other)	(other) <sup>*</sup> καταλυσαμένη* καταλυσαμένης*	(other) κ <del>αταλυ</del> θεῖσ <del>α</del> *
Fem.	(other) κ <del>αταλύ</del> ουσ <del>α</del> * κ <del>αταλυ</del> ούσης* κ <del>αταλυ</del> ούσαις*	(other) κ <del>αταλυ</del> ομένη* κ <del>αταλυ</del> ομένης* κ <del>αταλυ</del> ομέναις*	(other)* κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>υ</del> κυῖ <del>α</del> * κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>υ</del> κυίης* κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>υ</del> κυίαις**	(other) κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>υ</del> μένη* κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>υ</del> μένης*	(other) κ <del>αταλ<u>ύ</u>σασα καταλ<u>υ</u>σάσης* κ<del>αταλ<u>υ</u>σάσαις*</del></del>	(other)* κ <del>αταλυ</del> σαμένη*	(other) καταλ <u>υ</u> θεῖσα* καταλ <u>υ</u> θείσης καταλ <u>υ</u> θείσαις**
Fem. Neut.	(other) κ <del>αταλύ</del> ουσ <del>α</del> * κ <del>αταλυ</del> ούσης* κ <del>αταλυ</del> ούσαις* (other)*	(other) καταλ <u>υ</u> ομένη* καταλ <u>υ</u> ομένης* καταλ <u>υ</u> ομέναις* (other)*	(other)* καταλελ <del>ω</del> κυῖα* καταλελωκυίης* καταλελωκυίαις** (other)*	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other)	(other) καταλύσασα καταλυσάσης* καταλυσάσαις* (other)*	(other)* καταλυσαμένη* καταλυσαμένης* καταλυσαμέναις** (other)*	(other) καταλ <u>υ</u> θεῖσα* καταλ <u>υ</u> θείσας καταλ <u>υ</u> θείσαις** (other)*
	(other) κ <del>αταλύ</del> ουσα* κ <del>αταλυ</del> ούσης* κ <del>αταλυ</del> ούσαις* (other)* κ <del>αταλ</del> υον <sup>(S)</sup>	(other) καταλυομένη* καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον*	(other)* καταλελυκυῖα* καταλελυκυῖης* καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός*	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένον	(other) καταλύσασα καταλυσάσης* καταλυσάσαις* (other)* καταλῦσαν*	(other)* καταλυσαμένη* καταλυσαμένης* καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσάμενον*	(other) καταλυθεΐσα* καταλυθεΐσας καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν*
	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλῦον <sup>(S)</sup> καταλύοντος*	(other)           καταλυομένη*           καταλυομένης*           καταλυομένας*           (other)*           καταλυόμενον*           καταλυομένου*	(other)* καταλελυκυία* καταλελυκυίης* καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκός*	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένον καταλελωμένον	(other) καταλύσασα καταλυσάσης* καταλυσάσαις* (other)* καταλῦσαν* καταλῦσαν* καταλῦσαντος*	(other)*           καταλυσαμένη*           καταλυσαμένης*           καταλυσαμένης*           (other)*           καταλυσάμένοις**           (other)*           καταλυσάμενον*           καταλυσαμένου*	(other) καταλυθεΐσα* καταλυθείσας καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος*
	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλύον(S)           καταλύοντος*           καταλύουσιν*	(other) καταλυομένη καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου καταλυομένου καταλυομένου	(other)*           καταλελωκυία*           καταλελωκυίης*           καταλελωκύσις**           (other)*           καταλελωκός*           καταλελωκότος**           καταλελωκόστω**	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένον	(other) Kसाக)ယ်ဝ <u>α</u> ဝස Kसाக)ယဝ <u>ά</u> ဝης* Kसाக)ယဝ <u>ά</u> ဝαυς* (other)* Kसास)ယ်ဝ <del>జ</del> ν* Kसास)ယ်ဝ <del>జ</del> ν* Kसास)ယ်ဝ <del>α</del> Orv**	(other)* καταλυσεμένη* καταλυσεμένης* καταλυσεμέναις** (other)* καταλυσέμενον* καταλυσέμενον* καταλυσεμένου* καταλυσεμένοις*	(other) καταλυθείσα* καταλυθείσης καταλυθείσας** (other)* καταλυθένα καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθέστον*
	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλῦον <sup>(S)</sup> καταλύοντος*	(other)           καταλυομένη*           καταλυομένης*           καταλυομένας*           (other)*           καταλυόμενον*           καταλυομένου*	(other)* καταλελυκυία* καταλελυκυίης* καταλελυκυίαις** (other)* καταλελυκός* καταλελυκός*	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου	(other) καταλύσασα καταλυσάσης* καταλυσάσαις* (other)* καταλύσαντος* καταλύσαντος* καταλύσαντο* (other)*	(other)*           καταλυσαμένη*           καταλυσαμένης*           καταλυσαμένης*           (other)*           καταλυσάμένοις**           (other)*           καταλυσάμενον*           καταλυσαμένου*	(other) καταλυθεΐσα* καταλυθείσας καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος*
	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλύον(S)           καταλύοντος*           καταλύουσιν*	(other) καταλυομένη καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου καταλυομένου καταλυομένου	(other)*           καταλελωκυία*           καταλελωκυίης*           καταλελωκύσις**           (other)*           καταλελωκός*           καταλελωκότος**           καταλελωκόστω**	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου	(other) καταλύσασα καταλυσάσης* καταλυσάσαις* (other)* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαντος* καταλύσαντος* (other)* (2) "Future"	(other)* καταλυσαμένη* καταλυσαμένης* καταλυσαμένας** (other)* καταλυσάμένου* καταλυσάμένου* καταλυσαμένου;* (other)* Participle (2)	(other) καταλυθεϊσα* καταλυθείσας καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθείσαις** καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθείσαν* (other)* (6)
Neut.	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλῦον(S)           καταλύοντος*           καταλύουσιν*	(other) καταλυομένη καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου καταλυομένου καταλυομένου	(other)*           καταλελωκυία*           καταλελωκυίης*           καταλελωκύσις**           (other)*           καταλελωκός*           καταλελωκότος**           καταλελωκόστω**	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου	(other) <b>καταλώσασα</b> <b>καταλωσάσης*</b> <b>καταλωσάσης*</b> (other)* <b>καταλώσαν*</b> <b>καταλώσαν*</b> <b>καταλώσασν*</b> * (other)* (2) "Future" <b>καταλώσων*</b>	(other)* καταλυσεμένη* καταλυσεμένης* καταλυσεμέναις** (other)* καταλυσέμενον* καταλυσεμένου* καταλυσεμένοις* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσόμενος**	(other) καταλυθείσα* καταλυθείσαις* καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθείστν* (other)* (6) καταλυθησόμενος**
Neut.	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλῦον(S)           καταλύοντος*           καταλύουσιν*	(other) καταλυομένη καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου καταλυομένου καταλυομένου	(other)*           καταλελωκυία*           καταλελωκυίης*           καταλελωκύσις**           (other)*           καταλελωκός*           καταλελωκότος**           καταλελωκόστω**	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου	(other) καταλύσασα καταλυσάσης* καταλυσάσαις* (other)* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαντος* καταλύσαντος* (other)* (2) "Future"	(other)* καταλυσαμένη* καταλυσαμένης* καταλυσαμένας** (other)* καταλυσάμενον* καταλυσαμένου* καταλυσαμένου;* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσόμενος** καταλυσομένου**	(other) καταλυθεϊσα* καταλυθεϊσαις** (other)* καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντον* (other)* (other)* (other)* (6) καταλυθησόμενος** καταλυθησομένου**
Neut.	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλῦον(S)           καταλύοντος*           καταλύουσιν*	(other) καταλυομένη καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου καταλυομένου καταλυομένου	(other)*           καταλελωκυία*           καταλελωκυίης*           καταλελωκύσις**           (other)*           καταλελωκός*           καταλελωκότος**           καταλελωκόστω**	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου	(other) ເອເສລ,ມົວດູດອ ເອເສລ,ມົວດູດອ ເອເສລ,ມົວດູດອ (other)* ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາຈ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາຈ (other)* (2) "Future" ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາຈ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາຈ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາຈ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາຈ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາຈ	(other)* καταλυσεμένη* καταλυσεμένης* καταλυσεμέναις** (other)* καταλυσέμενον* καταλυσέμενον* καταλυσεμένοις* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσομένοις** καταλυσομένοις** καταλυσομένοις**	(other) καταλυθείσα* καταλυθείσαις* καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθείστν* (other)* (6) καταλυθησόμενος**
Neut.	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλῦον(S)           καταλύοντος*           καταλύουσιν*	(other) καταλυομένη καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου καταλυομένου καταλυομένου	(other)*           καταλελωκυία*           καταλελωκυίης*           καταλελωκύσις**           (other)*           καταλελωκός*           καταλελωκότος**           καταλελωκότος**	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου	(other) ເອເສລ,ມົວດួດສ ເອເສລ,ມົວດົດລາວະ (other)* ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາວ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາຈະ (other)* ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາຈະ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາຈ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາຈ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາວ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາວ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາວ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາວ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາວ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາວ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາວ ເອເສລ,ມົວອບາວ ເອເສລ, ເອເລີ	(other)* καταλυσαμένη* καταλυσαμένης* καταλυσαμένας** (other)* καταλυσάμενον* καταλυσάμενον* καταλυσαμένους* (other)* Ρarticiple (2) καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** καταλυσομένους** (other)**	(other) καταλυθείσα* καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέίσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέννος* καταλυθείσην* (other)* (other)* (other)* καταλυθησομένου** καταλυθησομένοις** καταλυθησομένοις** (other)**
Neut. Masc.	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλῦον(S)           καταλύοντος*           καταλύουσιν*	(other) καταλυομένη καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου καταλυομένου καταλυομένου	(other)*           καταλελωκυία*           καταλελωκυίης*           καταλελωκύσις**           (other)*           καταλελωκός*           καταλελωκότος**           καταλελωκότος**	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου	(other) ເອເສລ <u>ໄ</u> ມ້ອ <u>ດ</u> ອສ ເອເສລ <u>ໄ</u> ມອ <u>ດ</u> ້ອດເເລະ (other)* ເອເສລ <u>ໄ</u> ມ້ອອບv* ເອເສລ <u>ໄ</u> ມ້ອອບv* (other)* (2) "Future" ເອເສລ <u>ໂ</u> ມ້ອອບອບ** (other)* ເອເສລ <u>ໂ</u> ມ້ອອບອບ** (other)* ເອເສລ <u>ໂ</u> ມ້ອອບອບ** (other)* ເອເສລ <u>ໂ</u> ມ້ອອບອບ**	(other)* καταλυσαμένη* καταλυσαμένης* καταλυσαμένας* (other)* καταλυσάμενον* καταλυσάμενον* καταλυσαμένου* καταλυσαμένου* καταλυσόμενος** (other)* Ρarticiple (2) καταλυσόμενος** καταλυσομένους** (other)** καταλυσομένοις** (other)** καταλυσομένη**	(other) καταλυθεϊσα* καταλυθείσαις καταλυθείσαις καταλυθείσαις καταλυθείσαις καταλυθέν* καταλυθέννος* καταλυθέστν* (other)* (6) καταλυθησομένου** καταλυθησομένοι** καταλυθησομένοι** καταλυθησομένη**
Neut. Masc.	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλῦον(S)           καταλύοντος*           καταλύουσιν*	(other) καταλυομένη καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου καταλυομένου καταλυομένου	(other)*           καταλελωκυία*           καταλελωκυίης*           καταλελωκύσις**           (other)*           καταλελωκός*           καταλελωκότος**           καταλελωκότος**	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου	(other) καταλύσασα καταλυσάσης* καταλυσάσαις* (other)* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαν* (other)* (2) "Future" καταλύσαντος** καταλύσουτος** καταλύσουτος** καταλύσουτος** καταλύσουτος** καταλύσουτος** καταλύσουτος** καταλύσουτος** καταλύσουτος**	(other)* καταλυσαμένης* καταλυσαμένης* καταλυσαμέναις** (other)* καταλυσάμενον* καταλυσαμένου* καταλυσαμένου;* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσομένου;** καταλυσομένου;** (other)* * καταλυσομένου;** καταλυσομένοι;** (other)** καταλυσομένη;**	(other) καταλυθεϊσα* καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέσαις** (other)* καταλυθέστν* (other)* (6) καταλυθησομένου** καταλυθησομένοι** καταλυθησομένοι** καταλυθησομένη** καταλυθησομένη**
Neut. Masc.	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλῦον(S)           καταλύοντος*           καταλύουσιν*	(other) καταλυομένη καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου καταλυομένου καταλυομένου	(other)*           καταλελωκυία*           καταλελωκυίης*           καταλελωκύσις**           (other)*           καταλελωκός*           καταλελωκότος**           καταλελωκότος**	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου	(other) καταλύσασα καταλυσάσης* καταλυσάσης* (other)* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαν** (other)* (2) "Future" καταλύσαν* καταδ καταδ καταδ καταδ κατα κα κα κα κα κ κ κ κ κ κ κ κ	(other)* καταλυσεμένη* καταλυσεμένης* καταλυσεμέναις** (other)* καταλυσεμένου* καταλυσεμένου* καταλυσεμένου;* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσομένου;** καταλυσομένου;** καταλυσομένου;** καταλυσομένου;** καταλυσομένοι;** καταλυσομένη;** καταλυσομένη;** καταλυσομένη;**	(other) καταλυθεϊσα* καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθέσαις** (other)* καταλυθέν* καταλυθέντος* καταλυθησομένος** καταλυθησομένος** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης**
Neut. Masc. Fem.	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλῦον(S)           καταλύοντος*           καταλύουσιν*	(other) καταλυομένη καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου καταλυομένου καταλυομένου	(other)*           καταλελωκυία*           καταλελωκυίης*           καταλελωκύσις**           (other)*           καταλελωκός*           καταλελωκότος**           καταλελωκότος**	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου	(other) καταλύσασα καταλυσάσης* καταλυσάσης* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαν** (other)* (2) "Future" καταλύσουσν** καταλύσουσν** καταλύσουσν** καταλύσουσν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν**	(other)* καταλυσεμένη* καταλυσεμένης* καταλυσεμέναις** (other)* καταλυσεμένοις* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσομένοις* καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης**	(other) καταλυθεϊσα* καταλυθεϊσαις** (other)* καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθείσαν* καταλυθείσαν* (other)* (other)* (other)* καταλυθησομένου** καταλυθησομένοι** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης**
Neut. Masc.	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλῦον(S)           καταλύοντος*           καταλύουσιν*	(other) καταλυομένη καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου καταλυομένου καταλυομένου	(other)*           καταλελωκυία*           καταλελωκυίης*           καταλελωκύσις**           (other)*           καταλελωκός*           καταλελωκότος**           καταλελωκότος**	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου	(other) καταλύσασα καταλυσάσης* καταλυσάσης* (other)* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαν* (other)* (2) "Future" καταλύσαν* καταλύσουσν* καταλύσον* κ κ κ κ κ κ κ κ κ κ κ κ κ	(other)* καταλυσεμένη καταλυσεμένης* καταλυσεμένας** (other)* καταλυσεμένου* καταλυσεμένου* καταλυσεμένου* καταλυσεμένος* (other)* Ρατίcple (2) καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένας** (other)** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος**	(other) καταλυθείσακ καταλυθείσαις καταλυθείσαις καταλυθείσαις καταλυθείσαις καταλυθείσαν (other)* (other)* (6) καταλυθησομένου καταλυθησομένου καταλυθησομένοις καταλυθησομοις καταλυθη καταδομοις καταδομοις καταδομοις καταδομοις
Neut. Masc. Fem.	(other)           καταλύουσα*           καταλυούσης*           καταλυούσαις*           (other)*           καταλῦον(S)           καταλύοντος*           καταλύουσιν*	(other) καταλυομένη καταλυομένης* καταλυομέναις* (other)* καταλυόμενον* καταλυομένου καταλυομένου καταλυομένου	(other)*           καταλελωκυία*           καταλελωκυίης*           καταλελωκύσις**           (other)*           καταλελωκός*           καταλελωκότος**           καταλελωκότος**	(other) καταλελωμένη* καταλελωμένης* καταλελωμέναις* (other) καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου καταλελωμένου	(other) καταλύσασα καταλυσάσης* καταλυσάσης* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαν* καταλύσαν** (other)* (2) "Future" καταλύσουσν** καταλύσουσν** καταλύσουσν** καταλύσουσν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν** καταλύσουσαν**	(other)* καταλυσεμένη* καταλυσεμένης* καταλυσεμέναις** (other)* καταλυσεμένοις* (other)* Participle (2) καταλυσομένοις* καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένος** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης** καταλυσομένης**	(other) καταλυθεϊσα* καταλυθεϊσαις** (other)* καταλυθείσαις** (other)* καταλυθείσαν* καταλυθείσαν* (other)* (other)* (other)* καταλυθησομένου** καταλυθησομένοι** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης** καταλυθησομένης**

 Forms that do not occur in the New Testament for any verb
 Forms that do not occur in the New Testament for this verb (or its derivatives)
 Bold
 Red Forms I am using for "Principal parts"

Forms that serve to show the inherent length of the final stem vowel, or to show that certain classes of verb suffixes change the length of this vowel.

Gray background: Categories not occurring for this verb and many others

The verb  $\lambda \underline{\dot{\upsilon}} \varepsilon \imath v^*$  "to loose" has many derivatives, namely  $\dot{\epsilon} \pi \imath \lambda \underline{\dot{\upsilon}} \varepsilon \imath v^*$ ,  $\dot{e} \pi \circ \lambda \underline{\dot{\upsilon}} \varepsilon \imath v$ ,  $\dot{\kappa} \epsilon \pi \epsilon \lambda \underline{\dot{\upsilon}} \varepsilon \imath v$ ,  $\dot{\kappa} \epsilon \pi \epsilon \lambda \underline{\dot{\upsilon}} \varepsilon \sigma \theta \epsilon \imath$ ,  $\delta \iota \epsilon \tau \epsilon \lambda \underline{\dot{\upsilon}} \varepsilon \sigma \theta \epsilon \imath$ , and  $\kappa \epsilon \tau \epsilon \lambda \underline{\dot{\upsilon}} \varepsilon \iota v$ . If a particular form in the chart above occurs for any of these derivatives, I list it as occurring for  $\kappa \epsilon \tau \epsilon \lambda \underline{\dot{\upsilon}} \varepsilon \imath v$ .

	υ	ι	$\underline{\alpha}$	<del>et</del>	η	3
perfect passive infinitive	απολελ <del>ύ</del> σθ <del>αι</del>	κεχρῖσθ <del>αι</del> **	ἠγαπῆσθ <del>αι</del> **	διεσπάσθαι	οἰκοδομῆσθ <del>αι</del>	δεδέσθ <del>αι</del>
	Acts 26:32			Mark 5:4	Luke 6:48	Mark 5:4
nominative singular <b>δ</b>	διαλῦον <sup>(S)</sup>	χρῖον**	ζῶν <sup>(S)</sup>		ποιοῦν	
neuter "present" (Continuous) active participle	Kings 19:11	, a	Gen. 9:3		Mat. 3:10+	
"aorist" (Discrete) λ	νῦσ <del>αι</del>	ἐγχρῖσ <del>αι</del>	έρωτῆσ <del>αι</del>	κλ <del>ά</del> σ <del>αι</del>	ποιῆσ <del>αι</del>	ἐπιτελέσ <del>αι</del>
N	Mark 1:7, etc.	Rev. 3:18	Luke 9:45	Acts 20:7	Mat. 5:36+	2 Co. 8:11
second person singular "aorist" (Discrete)	ὑῦσ <del>αι</del>	χρῖσ <del>αι</del> **	χρῆσ <del>αι</del>	κλ <del>ά</del> σ <del>αι</del> **	ὑπόδησ <del>αι</del>	μετακάλεσ <del>αι</del>
middle imperative	Mat. 6:13		1 Co. 7:21		Acts 12:8	Acts 10:32
second person singular "aorist" (Discrete)	ωσον Acts 7:33,	χρῖσον <sup>(S)</sup>	ζῆσον**	κλ <del>ά</del> σον**	ποίησον	κάλεσον
active imperative R	Rev. 9:14	1 Sam. 16:12			Mat. 8:9	Mat. 20:8
second person singular "present" (Continuous)	$\tilde{\upsilon} \varepsilon^{(S)}$	χρĩε**	σιώπ <u>α</u>	κλ <u>ά</u> **	ποίει	κάλει
imperative Is	saiah 58:6		Mark 4:39		Luke 10:28+	Luke 14:13

### 3.4.1.3. Vowel Length Comparison for Verb Stems Ending in a Simple Vowel

Key to colors: Uncontracted stem-ending vowel is short. Uncontracted stem-ending vowel is long.

This verb  $\lambda \underline{v} \varepsilon \iota v^*$  and most other verbs whose stem ends in  $\upsilon$  are completely "regular". However, the final stem vowel  $\upsilon$  appears to have variable length: It is evidently short in the Perfect forms, as is evidenced by the accent of the first word in the above chart, but is clearly long in the Discrete and Continuous forms, as is evidenced by the accents of the other words in the first column. Machen confirms the vowel length of these items.<sup>67</sup>

I find this situation surprising, since it does not occur with verbs whose stems end in any other simple vowel!

In stems ending in 1, like  $\chi p\underline{i}\epsilon tv^{(S)}$  "anoint", the vowel is always long, as can be seen in the chart of **"Regular" Greek Verbs Ending in Nearly Every Letter of Greek Alphabet** below, and in the second column of the chart above. No examples of four of the words in the second column above occur in the New Testament or the Septuagint, but good examples occur in other literature. An example of the first one, to show that it is different from  $\dot{\alpha}\pi o\lambda\epsilon\lambda \dot{\omega}\sigma\theta \mathbf{eu}$ , is found at <u>http://heml.mta.ca/lace/sidebysideview2/1900048</u>.

In the "contract" verbs, whose stems also end in vowels, the final vowel is either always long or always short before suffixes beginning with a consonant, though the short vowels may lengthen when contracted with a following vowel, as can be seen in the chart of "**Regular**" Greek Verbs Ending in Nearly Every Letter of Greek Alphabet below, and in the remaining columns above.

(In the last three rows, only one-syllable stems allow us to determine the length of the vowel in the case of  $\alpha$ ,  $\iota$ , and  $\upsilon$ , which makes it hard to find enough good examples.)

# 3.4.2. Other Derivable Verbs

Verbs in Greek show a progression from completely regular (i.e., just like  $\pi_{i}\sigma\tau\epsilon\dot{\upsilon}\epsilon\nu$  in the sense that they take the same endings and are completely derivable from one root) to completely irregular (i.e. having forms which must all be specified individually, e.g.  $\epsilon\dot{\nu}\omega$  "to be", 1SPI  $\epsilon i\mu$ . By "Derivable", I mean a verb which takes essentially the same endings as  $\pi_{i}\sigma\tau\epsilon\dot{\upsilon}\epsilon\nu$ , and whose forms can all be derived from the six principal parts (with due allowance being made for standard phonological changes).

<sup>67</sup> Moulton (§XII) says that the vowel is short in the Continuous forms, and in earlier versions of this article I had assumed that he was right, but he clearly is not.

#### 3.4.2.1. Verbs Which Are Completely Regular Except for Standard Phonological Changes

Because Greek has a large number of obligatory phonological change rules, all verbs with stems which do not end in v or  $\iota$  undergo at least some of these rules. In other words, we could almost say that even the regular verbs in Greek are irregular, except for those whose stems end in v or  $\iota$ ! Thus, we can make a chart showing verbs ending with each letter of the Greek alphabet, and we will see that in every case other than v or  $\iota$  there are some "regular irregularities" in its conjugation!

Such a chart is included below. The "regular irregularities" are marked in red in each case. (If it really is just a question of spelling, with completely regular pronunciation, this will be marked in pink.) The six forms with plain numbers in each case are the principal parts according to my system. The remaining forms are ones which are sometimes irregular. Rows with a pale-yellow background show verbs that end in diphthongs or in consonant clusters; the rest end in either simple vowels or simple consonants. Cells with a sky-blue background are verbs which are not completely regular, and in most cases no truly regular form can be found for this verb ending.

Those verbs ending in the non-high vowels ( $\alpha$ ,  $\alpha$ ,  $\varepsilon$ ,  $\eta$ , o,  $\omega$ ) are called Contract verbs, because the stem vowel and the suffix vowel contract together. The way the contraction takes place is not very intuitive (although it makes more sense if we look at the actual pronunciation of the vowels in Classical Greek; most of these contractions apparently took place between Pre-Classical and Classical, at the same time that the diphthongs  $\varepsilon$  and  $\sigma$  became simple long vowels). The following chart<sup>68</sup> summarizes the vowel contraction rules. (The Classical pronunciation of each vowel is given in square brackets. For several of the vowels and "diphthongs" this is different from the Kowý pronunciation.)

		Sumx	(connec	ung vo	wei + pe	ersonal	ending)	begins	witti
		3	<b>E</b> 1	η	η	0	ου	01	ω
		[e]	[eː]	[ɛː]	[ɛːi]	[0]	[oː]	[oi]	[ɔː]
final vowel	<del>α</del> [a], <u>α</u> [aː]	α	ά	α	ά	ω	ω	ą	ω
in stem	ε [e], η [εː]	ει	<b>E</b> 1	η	η	ου	ου	οι	ω
	o [0], ω [ɔː]	ου	οι	ω	οι	ου	ου	οι	ω

Suffix (connecting vowel + personal ending) begins with...

(Note: The infinitive ending  $-\varepsilon v$  follows the  $\varepsilon$  column rather than the  $\varepsilon t$  column.)

The consonant combination rules are somewhat more intuitive.

In the rightmost column are given additional verbs that are also completely regular in the same way. In many cases you may be surprised that I have not included some of the most common Greek verbs, such as  $\dot{\alpha}\kappa \omega \omega \omega$  "hear" in the row for  $\omega$ , but in each such case this is because these verbs have an irregularity in one or more forms; e.g.  $\dot{\alpha}\kappa \omega \omega \omega$  is irregular in the perfect system. Any verb listed in parentheses () in the rightmost column is one which is probably regular, but it is impossible to know for sure, since certain key forms do not occur in the New Testament. Any verb listed in square brackets [] is irregular, but is regular in at least one principal part, and provides missing examples.

In a few cases it is not clear which of two rival conjugations is the most "regular", in which cases I have included both, as in the multiple rows for  $\sigma\kappa$ ,  $\lambda\lambda$  and  $\rho$ .

The Greek consonant  $\varsigma$  never ends verb stems except in the combination  $\varsigma\varsigma$ .

The Greek consonant  $\tau$  never ends verb stems except in combinations like  $\pi\tau$  or  $\kappa\tau$  (except for one highly defective verb  $\pi\epsilon\tau\epsilon\sigma\theta\alpha\iota^*$ ; see the footnote in the row for  $\tau$  in the chart).

The Greek letters  $\xi$  and  $\psi$ , which are really just spellings of the consonant combinations  $\kappa\sigma$  and  $\pi\sigma$ , never end stems.

Surprisingly, the vowel o never ends stems, except for the highly irregular and not very frequent verb  $\dot{o}\mu\nu\dot{o}\epsilon\nu$  "swear", whose aorist stem is  $\dot{o}\mu o$ -, and whose perfect stem is apparently  $\dot{o}\mu\omega\mu o$ -, based on forms in the Septuagint. The reduplicated verb  $\delta_t\delta\dot{o}\alpha_t$  "give", 1SPI  $\delta_t\delta\omega\mu_t$  is a confusing case, since the forms with  $\delta o$ - and

<sup>68</sup> Adapted from <u>www.ntgreek.net/lesson27.htm</u>.

the forms with  $\delta\omega$ - are about evenly split, and are in any case unusual and do not fit very well the regular pattern of Contract verbs.

The diphthongs  $\mathfrak{o}\mathfrak{l}$  and  $\mathfrak{v}\mathfrak{l}$  never end stems.

# "Regular" Greek Verbs Ending in Nearly Every Letter of Greek Alphabet

Principa Parts		-	(<1) (mostly ει) VIPA-3S VIPA-2S	(<1) with 00 VIPA1S <sup>70</sup> VSPA1S VSPA1P VSPA3P VSPP1S VSPP1P VSPP3P VPPANMS	2 Future Active & Middle (with $\sigma$ ) VIFA-38 V?F[IPO]	3 Aorist Activ & Middle (with σ) VIAA-3S V?A[IPO]	(<3) special accent VNAA	4 Perfect Active (with κ, often lost) VIRA-38 V?[RL]A	5 Perfect Middle/Passive with <b>t</b> VIRP-3S VIR[IA]??3S	5b Perfect Middle/Passive with µ VIRP-1S VIRP-1S	(<5b) (Ever different?) participles with µ VPRPNM-S VPR[IA]	5c Perfect Middle/Passive with σθ <sup>Ø</sup> VNRP VNR[ <sup>1</sup> A]	6 Aorist & Future Passive (with θ) VIAP-38 VI[AΓ][AMD]	Meaning	Other Similar "Regular" Verbs
	1	1							Vowel	- Final Stems					
Simple	υ	κ <del>ατα</del> λ <u>ύ</u> ειν	κ <del>ατα</del> λ <u>ύ</u> ει⁰	κ <del>ατα</del> λ <u>ύ</u> ω <sup>(S)</sup>	κ <del>ατα</del> λ <u>ύ</u> σει	κ <del>α</del> τέλ <u>υ</u> σε(ν)	κ <del>ατα</del> λῦσ <del>αι</del>	κ <del>ατα</del> λέλ <del>υ</del> κεν** <sup>(S)</sup>	κ <del>ατα</del> λέλ <del>υ</del> ται**©	<sup>5)</sup> κ <del>ατα</del> λέλ <del>υ</del> μ <del>αι</del> **	κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>υ</del> μένος	κ <del>ατα</del> λελ <del>ύ</del> σθ <del>αι</del>	κ <del>α</del> τελ <u>ύ</u> θη	"destroy"	λ <u>ύ</u> ειν*, ἐνδ <u>ύ</u> ειν*, ἰσχ <u>ύ</u> ειν, ἐμπτ <u>ύ</u> ειν, μεθ <u>ύ</u> ειν*, ῥ <u>ύ</u> εσθ <del>αι</del>
Mostly	ι	ἀποκυλ <u>ί</u> ειν*	ἀποκυλ <u>ί</u> ει*( <sup>s</sup>	<sup>8)</sup> ἀποκυλ <u>ί</u> ω*°	ἀποκυλ <u>ί</u> σει	ἀπεκύλ <u>ι</u> σεν	ἀποκυλῖσ <del>αι</del> *	ἀποκεκύλ <u>ι</u> κεν** <sup>(S</sup>	<sup>3)</sup> ἀποκεκύλ <u>ι</u> στ <del>αι</del>	ἀποκεκύλ <mark>ισ</mark> μ <del>αι</del> *	* ἀποκεκυλ <mark>ισ</mark> μένος°	ἀποκεκυλῖσθ <del>αι</del> **	ἀπεκυλ <u>ί</u> σθη**(S	"roll away"	χρ <u>ί</u> ειν <sup>(3)</sup> , ἐγχρ <u>ί</u> ειν*, ἐπιχρ <u>ί</u> ειν*, διαπρίειν*, κυλίειν*, [ἐσθίειν]
Unchanged	αι	πταίειν*	πταίει	πταίω**	πταίσει**	ἕπταισεν*(S)	πταῖσ <del>αι</del> ** <sup>(S)</sup>	ἔπταικεν** <sup>(S)</sup>	ἔπταιστ <del>αι</del> **	ἕπται <mark>σ</mark> μ <del>αι</del> **	ἐπταισμένος**	ἐπταῖσθ <del>αι</del> **	ἐπταίσθη**	"make stumble"	(παίειν*), [κλαίειν]
Final Vowels	ει	κλείειν*	κλείει*	κλείω**	κλείσει	ἕκλεισεν	κλεῖσ <del>αι</del>	κέκλεικεν** <sup>(S)</sup>	κέκλει <mark>στ<del>αι</del></mark>	κέκλεισμ <del>αι</del> **	κεκλεισμένος°	κεκλεῖσθ <del>αι</del> *	ἐκλεί <mark>σ</mark> θη	"shut"	σείειν*, κατασείειν*, συγκλείειν*, ἀνασείειν*
and	αυ	ἀναπαύειν**	ἀναπαύει**	ἀναπαύω**	ἀναπαύσει°	ἀνέπαυσεν	ἀναπαῦσ <del>αι</del> **©	) ἀναπέπαυκεν**	ἀναπέπαυτ <del>αι</del>	ἀναλέπαυμ <del>αι</del> ** <sup>(S</sup>	) ἀναπεπαυσμένος*	° ἀνεπεπαῦσθ <del>αι</del> **	ἀνεπάη°	"refresh"	παύειν*, καταπαύειν*, θραύειν <sup>(5)</sup> , προσψαύειν*
Diphthongs71	ευ	π <del>ισ</del> τεύειν	π <del>ι</del> στεύει	π <del>ι</del> στεύω	π <del>ι</del> στεύσει	ἐπ <del>ί</del> στευσεν	π <del>ι</del> στεῦσ <del>αι</del>	πεπ <del>ί</del> στευκεν	πεπ <del>ί</del> στευτ <del>αι</del> **	πεπ <del>ίσ</del> τευμ <del>αι</del>	πεπ <del>ισ</del> τευμένος*	πεπ <del>ι</del> στεῦσθ <del>αι</del> **	ἐπ <del>ισ</del> τεύθη	"believe"	θεραπεύειν, περισσεύειν, προφητεύειν, παιδεύειν <sup>(S)</sup>
	ου	λούειν*	λούει*	λούω*	λούσει*	ἕλουσεν	λοῦσ <del>αι</del> *	λέλουκεν**	λέλουστ <del>αι</del> **	λέλουσμ <del>αι</del> **	λελουσμένος°	λελοῦσθ <del>αι</del> **	έλούσθη*	"wash"	άπολούειν*, (κρούειν), [ἀκούειν]
	æ	κοπι <mark>ᾶ</mark> ν*	κοπι <mark>α</mark>	κοπιῶ	κοπιάσει*	ἐκοπί <del>α</del> σεν	κοπι <del>άσαι</del> *	κεκοπίακεν°	κεκοπί <del>αται</del> *	κεκοπί <del>α</del> μ <del>αι</del> *	κεκοπι <del>α</del> μένος <sup>ο</sup>	κεκοπι <del>άσθαι</del> *	ἐκοπι <del>άσ</del> θη*	"become weary"	πεινάν, κλάν*, ίασθαι, θεασθαι*, καταρασθαι*, -σπαν
	α	ἀγαπ <mark>ᾶ</mark> ν	ἀγαπ <mark>ῷ</mark>	ἀγαπῶ	ἀγαπήσει	ἠγάπησεν	ἀγαπῆσ <del>αι</del> *	ἠγάπηκεν*	ἠγ <del>άπη</del> τ <del>αι</del> *	ἠγάπημ <del>αι</del> *	ἠγαπημένος*	ήγ <del>απῆ</del> σθ <del>αι</del> **	ἠγ <del>απή</del> θη*	"love"	γεννἆν*, τιμα̃ν <sup>(S)</sup> , ἐρωτα̃ν, πλαναੌν*, νι <mark>κ</mark> αੌν*, καταντα̃ν*
"Contract"	η/( <u>α</u> )	ζῆν <sup>72</sup>	ζñ	ζ <mark>ῶ</mark>	ζήσει	ἕζησεν	ζῆσ <del>αι</del> *	ἕζηκεν*	ἕζητ <del>αι</del> *	ἕζημ <del>αι</del> *	ἐζημένος*	ἐζῆσθ <del>αι</del> **	_	"live"	συζῆν
Verbs	η	λ <mark>αλεῖ</mark> ν	λαλ <mark>εĩ</mark>	λαλῶ	λαλήσει	ἐλάλησεν	λαλῆσ <del>αι</del>	λελάληκεν	λελάλητ <del>αι</del>	λελάλημ <del>αι</del> *	λελαλημένος*	λελαλῆσθ <del>αι</del> *	ἐλαλήθη	"speak"	ποιεῖν, ζητεῖν, εὐλογεῖν, οἰκοδομεῖν, ήγοῦσθ <del>αι</del> *
(Final	ε/(η)	δεῖν*	δεĩ	δ <mark>ῶ</mark> *	δήσει°	ἕδ <mark>η</mark> σεν	δῆσ <del>αι</del>	δέδεκεν*	δέδε <del>ται</del>	δέδε <mark>μ<del>αι</del></mark>	δεδε <mark>μ</mark> ένος	δεδέσθ <del>αι</del>	ἐδέ <mark>θ</mark> η*	"bind"	
Vowels	ε	τελ <mark>εῖ</mark> ν	τελ <mark>εĩ</mark>	τελῶ	τελέσει	ἐτέλεσεν	τελέσ <del>ει</del>	τετέλεκεν°	τετέλε <mark>σται</mark>	τετέλε <mark>σ</mark> μ <del>αι</del> *	τετελε <mark>σ</mark> μένος*	τετελέσθ <del>αι</del> *	ἐτελέ <mark>σ</mark> θη	"complete"	ἀρκεῖν*, ἐπαρκεῖν*, συντελεῖν*, ἀποτελεῖν*, [-καλεῖν]
Undergoing	ω	πληρ <mark>οῦ</mark> ν	πληρ <mark>οῖ</mark> *	πληρ <mark>ῶ</mark>	πληρώσει	ἐπλήρωσεν	πληρῶσ <del>αι</del>	πεπλήρωκεν	πεπλήρωτ <del>αι</del>	πεπλήρωμ <del>αι</del>	πεπληρωμένος*	πεπληρῶσθ <del>αι</del> *	ἐπληρώθη	"fulfill"	ἀνταναπληρ <mark>οῦ</mark> ν*, φανερ <mark>οῦ</mark> ν*, σταυροῦν*, δικαιοῦν*
Contraction)73	o/(w)	) διδόναι	δίδωσιν	δ <del>ί</del> δωμ <del>ι</del>	δώσει	ἔδωκεν	δοῦν <del>αι</del>	δέδωκεν	δέδοτ <del>αι</del>	δέδομ <del>αι</del> **	δεδομένος°	δεδόσθαι**(5)	ἐδόθη	"give"	παραδιδόν <del>αι</del> , ἀποδιδόν <del>αι</del> , ἀνταποδιδόν <del>αι</del> *
	o/(w)	) καταπίνειν	καταπίνει	καταπίνω	καταπίετ <del>αι</del>	κατέπιεν	καταπιεῖν	καταπέπωκεν <sup>ο</sup>	καταπέποτ <del>αι</del> **	καταπέπομ <del>αι</del> **	καταπεπομένος**	καταπεπόσθ <del>αι</del> **	κατεπόθη	"swallow"	πίνειν, [διδόναι]
	0	ὀμνύειν	όμνύει	ὀμνύω** <sup>(S)</sup>	ὀμόσει** <sup>(S)</sup>	ώμοσεν	ὀμόσ <del>αι</del>	ὀμώμοκεν** <sup>(S)</sup>	ὀμώμοτ <del>αι</del> **	ὀμώμομ <del>αι</del> **	ομωμομένος??**	όμωμόσθ <del>αι</del> ??**	ώμόθη??**	"swear"	[διδόναι], [πίνειν]
** Form does **(5) Form does red "regular in	not c not c regular	occur in the No	ew Testament ew Testament	t for any verby		ending	- F	, at least in some fo	rm of this Princip	al Part Example orthogonal	rm does not occur, b	ut another form in : for deponent verb: ns without any actu	same Principal Pa s (Only has midd al pronunciation	rt does occur for e or passive form difference	this verb or its derivatives. another verb with this stem ending. ss, even if the meaning is active.)

 $^{69}$  There is also a Perfect Middle/Passive form with  $\sigma$ , the second-person form, but this is extremely rare and shows no unique features.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>70</sup> This is the form that has traditionally been given as the citation form of Greek verbs. I prefer to use the Present Active Infinitive as the citation form (column 1).

<sup>71</sup> These are the only completely "regular" Greek verbs, i.e. with no stem changes, other than an apparent length change on the ones ending in simple v (though not the ones ending in simple t). See §3.4.1.3. on page 44. **π+στεύειv** is probably the best example of a completely regular verb, since it has no prefix and starts with a consonant, so that the "augmented" forms are completely straightforward.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>72</sup> This verb is traditionally cited as ζάω, suggesting an <u>a</u> stem, but not a single form in the New Testament or the Septuagint has  $\alpha$ ; instead, all forms expected to have  $\alpha$  have  $\eta$ . This suggests that it is actually an  $\eta$  stem. The odd thing is that even in Ancient Greek it seems to have had these same forms (see <u>en.wiktionary.org/wiki/čaω#Ancient Greek</u>), so it is unclear why the traditional citation form was ever ζάω. However, is not conjugated like the typical  $\eta$  stem verb either, since it has  $\tilde{\eta}$  and  $\tilde{\eta}$  in the first two columns above, in both of which  $\tilde{\epsilon}$  would be expected. (Neither of these is an expected outcome of either <u>a</u>+εt or  $\eta$ +εt according the vowel contraction chart on page 45.) So this verb must simply be considered an exception.

 $<sup>^{73}</sup>$  In these verbs the final vowel of the stem and the first vowel or diphthong of the suffix are contracted in the Present system (columns 1, 5, 7, 8 and 10), as can be seen by comparing these verbs with the previous group. In the remaining forms (the A orist and Perfect systems) the stem vowels are for the most part unchanged, except that stem-final  $\underline{\alpha}$  becomes  $\eta$ . In the Aorist Passive forms that end in short vowels a  $\sigma$  is usually added after the stem (column 6).

The traditional citation form for these verbs (first person singular present indicative, column 7) is traditionally given in its uncontracted form, e.g.  $\kappa \sigma \pi \omega \omega$ , even though in New Testament times, and even in Classical Greek only the contracted forms listed here were used. The forms with long vowels are much more common than the forms with short vowels. Although vowel length was probably no longer actually phonemic at the time the New Testament was written, the historic length of these vowels has made a difference in the resulting forms.

Principal → Parts	1 Present & Imperfect	(<1)	(<1)	2 Future Active & Middle	& Middle	e special accent		5a Perfect Middle/Passive	,	(<5b) (Ever different?) participles	Middle/Passive	6 Aorist & Future Passive		
	(with vowel)	(mostly ει)	with ω	(with $\sigma$ )	(with $\sigma$ )		often lost)	with τ	with µ	with $\mu$	with $\sigma\theta^{69}$	(with $\theta$ )		
	VNPA	VIPA3S	VIPA18 70	VIFA3S	VIAA3S	VNAA	VIRA3S	VIRP3S	VIRP1S	VPRPNM-S	VNRP	VIAP3S		
	V?P	VIPA2S	VSPA1S VSPA1P VSPA3P	V?F[!PO]	V?A[!PO]		V?[RL]A	<b>VIR[</b> !A]??3S	VIR[!A]??1S	VPR[!A]	VNR[!A]	VI[AF][!AMD]		
Stem			VSPP1S										Meaning	Other Similar "Regular" Verbs
End-			VSPP1P										0	ω.
ing ↓			VSPP3P VPPANMS											

Consonant- Final Stems

									Consonant	t- Final Stems					
	σ	—	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		
	σσ <sup>7</sup>	<sup>4</sup> κηρ <del>ύσ</del> σειν	κηρ <del>ύ</del> σσει	κηρ <del>ύ</del> σσω	κηρ <del>ύ</del> ξει*	ἐκήρ <del>υ</del> ξεν	κηρ <del>ύζαι</del>	κεκήρ <del>υ</del> χεν*°	κεκήρ <del>υκται</del> *	κεκήρ <del>υ</del> γμ <del>αι</del> **	κεκήρ <del>υ</del> γμένος*	κεκηρ <del>ύχθαι</del> *	ἐκηρ <del>ύχ</del> θη	"announce"	πρ <u>ά</u> σσειν, τ <del>ά</del> σσειν*, ἐπιτ <del>ά</del> σσειν, φυλ <del>ά</del> σσειν, ἀπαλλ <del>ά</del> σσειν*, ταρ <del>ά</del> σσειν*
	σσ	πλ <del>ά</del> σσειν*	πλ <del>ά</del> σσει* <sup>(S)</sup>	πλ <del>ά</del> σσω* <sup>(S)</sup>	πλ <del>άσ</del> ει**	ἕπλ <del>α</del> σεν**(§	<sup>5)</sup> πλ <del>άσαι</del> ** <sup>(S)</sup>	πέπλ <del>ακ</del> εν**	πέπλ <del>ασται</del> **	πέπλ <del>ασ</del> μ <del>αι</del> **	πεπλ <del>ασ</del> μένος** <sup>(5)</sup>	πεπλ <del>άσθαι</del> *	ἐπλ <del>άσ</del> θη	"form"	
sibilants	ξ	_	_	_	—	—	_	_	—	—	—	—	—		
	ψ		—	—	—	—	—	_	—	—	—	—	_		
	ζ	βαπτ <del>ί</del> ζειν	βαπτίζει	βαπτίζω	βαπτ <del>ίσ</del> ει	ἐβάπτι <mark>σ</mark> εν	βαπτ <del>ίσαι</del> *	βεβάπτ <del>ικ</del> εν*	βεβάπτ <del>ισται</del> *	βεβάπτ <del>ισ</del> μ <del>αι</del> *	βεβαπτ <del>ι</del> σμένος*	βεβαπτ <del>ίσθαι</del> *	ἐβαπτ <del>ίσ</del> θη	"baptize"	δοξάζειν, ποτίζειν*, καταρτ <del>ί</del> ζειν*, κτίζειν*, χαρίζεσθ <del>αι</del>
	π	ἀναβλέπειν	ἀναβλέπει	ἀναβλέπω	ἀναβλέψει*	ἀνέβλεψεν	ἀναβλέψ <del>αι</del>	ἀναβέβλεπεν*	ἀναβέβλεπτ <del>αι</del> **	* ἀναβέβλεμμ <del>αι</del> **	ἀναβεβλεμμένος*'	'ἀνεβεβλέφθ <del>αι</del> **	ἀνεβλέφθη*	"look up", etc.	(βλέπειν), (πέμπειν), (λάμπειν*), (πρέπειν*), (σήπειν*), [καταλείπειν*]
	πτ	ἀποκαλ <del>ύ</del> πτευ	ν ἀποκαλ <del>ύ</del> πτε	ει ἀποκαλ <del>ύ</del> πτω	* ἀποκαλ <del>ύ</del> ψει	ἀπεκάλϑψεν	ν ἀποκαλ <del>ύ</del> ψ <del>αι</del>	ἀποκεκάλ <del>υ</del> φεν** <sup>(;</sup>	<sup>8)</sup> ἀποκεκάλ <del>υ</del> πτ <del>αι</del>	* ἀποκεκάλ <del>υ</del> μμ <del>αι</del> *	* ἀποκεκαλ <del>υ</del> μμένος	* ἀποκεκαλ <del>ύφθαι</del> *	* ἀπεκαλ <del>ύφ</del> θη	"reveal"	καλύπτειν*, κατακαλύπτειν*, περικαλύπτειν, ἅπτειν*, (νίπτειν), [κρύπτειν <sup>(8)</sup> ]
labia	lβ	δι <del>α</del> τρ <u>ί</u> βειν*°	δ <del>ια</del> τρ <u>ί</u> βει*°	δ <del>ια</del> τρ <u>ί</u> βω*°	δι <del>α</del> τρ <u>ί</u> ψει	δ <mark>ι</mark> έτρι <mark>ψ</mark> εν⁰	δ <del>ια</del> τρῖ <del>ψαι</del> ** <sup>(5</sup>	) δι <del>α</del> τέτρ <u>ι</u> βεν**	δι <del>α</del> τέτρ <u>ι</u> πτ <del>αι</del> **	δι <del>α</del> τέτρ <u>ιμ</u> μ <del>αι</del> **	διατετρι <mark>μ</mark> μένος*°	δι <del>α</del> τετρῖ <mark>φθαι</mark>	διετρ <u>ί</u> βη°	"tarry"	συντρ <u>ί</u> βειν*, θλίβειν*, σέβειν <sup>®)</sup>
stops	φ	γρ <del>ά</del> φειν	γρ <del>ά</del> φει	γρ <del>ά</del> φω	γρ <del>ά</del> ψει*	ἔγρ <del>α</del> ψεν	γρ <del>άψαι</del>	γέγρ <del>αφ</del> εν°	γέγρ <del>απ</del> τ <del>αι</del>	γέγρ <del>α</del> μμ <del>αι</del> **	γεγρ <del>αμ</del> μένος	γεγρ <del>άφθαι</del> **	ἐγρ <del>ά</del> φη	"write"	ἐπιγράφειν*, (ἀλείφειν*), (νήφειν*), [ἐπιστρέφειν]
	τ	<u>πέτεσθ<del>αι</del>*</u>	<u>néteten</u> *	<u>πέτομ<del>αι</del>*</u>	_	<u>ἔπτη<sup>(S)</sup></u>	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	"fly"	(πέτεσθ <del>αι</del> *) <sup>75</sup>
and denta	lδ	σπεύδειν*	$\sigma\pi\epsilon\acute{\upsilon}\delta\epsilon\iota^{*(S)}$	σπεύδω*°	σπεύ <mark>σ</mark> ει*°	ἕσπευ <mark>σ</mark> εν*⁰	$\sigma\pi\epsilon\tilde{\upsilon}^{\sigmaee}^{**(S)}$	ἕσπευ <mark>κ</mark> εν**	ἕσπευστ <del>αι</del> **	ἕσπευ <mark>σ</mark> μ <del>αι</del> **	ἐσπευ <mark>σ</mark> μένος**	ἐσπεῦ <mark>σθαι</mark> **	ἐσπεύ <mark>σ</mark> θη**	"hurry"	ἐρείδειν*, φείδεσθ <del>αι</del> *, ψεύδεσθ <del>αι</del> <sup>(5)</sup> , (καθεύδειν), (ἄδειν <sup>(5)</sup> )
	θ	πείθειν <sup>ο 76</sup>	πείθει	πείθω	πείσει°	ἕπεισεν°	πεῖ <del>σαι</del> **	πέποιθεν	πέπειστ <del>αι</del> **	πέπεισμ <del>αι</del>	πεπεισμένος	πεπεῖσθαι**	ἐπείσθη°	"persuade"	(ἀλήθειν*), (νήθειν <sup>(S)</sup> ), (ἀναπείθειν*), (κνήθειν*)
aspirates	к	διώκειν*	διώκει* <sup>(5)</sup>	διώκω	διώ <mark>ξ</mark> ει*	ἐδίω <mark>ξ</mark> εν	διῶξ <del>αι</del> ** <sup>(S)</sup>	δεδίωκεν*°	δεδίω <mark>κται</mark> **	δεδίωγμ <del>αι</del> **	δεδιω <mark>γ</mark> μένος <sup>ο</sup>	δεδιώ <mark>χθαι</mark> **	ἐδιώ <mark>χ</mark> θη°	"persecute"	ἥκειν*, (στήκειν*), (πλέκειν*), (καθήκειν*), [ἥκειν*]
	σκ	ἀρέσκειν	ἀρέσκει* <sup>(S)</sup>	ἀρέσκω	ἀρέσει*	ήρε <mark>σ</mark> εν	ἀρέ <mark>σαι</mark>	ἤρεκεν*	ῆρε <mark>στ<del>αι</del>**</mark>	ἥρε <mark>σμαι</mark> **	ἠρε <mark>σ</mark> μένος**	<u>55</u> **	ἠρέ <mark>σ</mark> θη*°	"please"	μεθύσκειν*, ἐπιφαύσκειν*, [θνήσκειν*], (βόσκειν)
	σκ	διδ <del>άσ</del> κειν	διδ <del>άσ</del> κει	διδ <del>ά</del> σκω	διδ <del>ά</del> ξει	ἐδίδ <del>α</del> ξεν	διδ <del>άξαι</del>	δεδίδαχεν**(S)	δεδίδακτ <del>αι</del> **	δεδίδαγμ <del>αι</del> **	δεδιδαγμένος** <sup>(S)</sup>	<u>;</u> ;**	ἐδιδ <del>ά</del> χθη°	"teach"	
vela	γ	συλλέγειν*	συλλέγει	συλλέγω°	συλλέ <mark>ξ</mark> ει°	συνέλε <mark>ξ</mark> εν°	συλλέ <mark>ξαι</mark> *	συλλέλε <mark>γ</mark> εν*	συλλέλε <mark>κται</mark> **(	<sup>S)</sup> συλλέλε <mark>γμ<del>αι</del>**</mark>	συλλελε <mark>γ</mark> μένος	συλλελέ <mark>χθαι</mark> ** <sup>(5)</sup>	συνελέ <mark>χ</mark> θη*	"collect"	ἐκλέγεσθ <del>αι</del> <sup>(5)</sup> , ἐπιλέγειν*, [ἐπισυνάγειν*], [ἄγειν], [λέγειν]
	γ	διανοίγειν	διανοίγει	διανοίγω*	διανοίξει	διήνοι <mark>ξ</mark> εν	διανοῖ <del>ζαι</del>	διανέφγεν	διανέφκτ <del>αι</del> **	διανέφγμ <del>αι</del> **	διανεφγμένος	διηνεφχθ <del>αι</del> **	διηνοί <mark>χ</mark> θη	"open"	ἀνοίγειν
	γχ	ἐλέγχειν	ἐλέγχει	ἐλέγχω	ἐλέγ <mark>ξ</mark> ει	ἤλεγξεν⁰	ἐλέγ <mark>ζαι</mark>	??**	<u>}</u> **	??**	<u>55**</u>	??**	ἠλέγχθη**	"reprove"	ἀπάγχειν*, (διακατελέγχεσθ <del>αι</del> *)
	χ	βρέχειν	βρέχει	βρέχω*	βρέξει*	ἕβρε <mark>ξ</mark> εν	βρέ <mark>ξαι</mark>	βέβρε <mark>χ</mark> εν**	βέβρεκτ <del>αι</del> *	βέβρε <mark>γμαι</mark> **	βεβρε <mark>γ</mark> μένος**	βεβρέ <mark>χθαι</mark> **	ἐβρέχθη*°	"make wet"	δέχεσθαι <sup>(S)</sup> , (ἄρχειν), (βρύχειν*), [ἔχειν], [τρέχειν*]
** Forn ** <sup>(S)</sup> Forn	n does n does		he New Testa	ment for any v	erb with this st	em ending	1 /	agint, at least in som	ne form of this Pri	*° ncipal Part	Form does not occu Examples only available	r, but another form able for deponent v	in same Principal erbs (Only has mi	Part does occu ddle or passive	r for this verb or its derivatives. ?*** Form does not occur, r for another verb with this stem ending. forms, even if the meaning is active.) what its form would be
0		regularities" ose Stem Endin	g is a diphtho	ng or a conson	ant cluster					pink	orthographic conver Irregular forms in ar		1		for this stem ending.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>74</sup> For some reason, this sequence almost always seems to have an underlying stem consonant of γ in the Aorist and Perfect systems, and therefore works like the velar group. (Its original form is somewhat obscure, but the little evidence I have been able to gather suggests that the original stem ending was something like -γζ-, which was further derived from Proto-Indo-European **-ky**-. The one example I have found with a clear history is  $\pi\lambda\eta\sigma\sigma\omega$  "strike", which was apparently derived from Proto-Indo-European **plāk-yo**-, according to the *American Heritage Dictionary*, *Third Edition.*) The only exception to this rule that -σσ- verbs have underlying γ stems is  $\pi\lambda\dot{\alpha}\sigma\sigma\omega$ ", as seen in the chart.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>75</sup> This is apparently the only verb in the Greek New Testament that has a stem ending in a simple  $\tau$ . However, it is deponent, and has forms only in the present system, so it is of no use in showing the special irregularities of such a verb. The one clear aorist form in the Septuagint is listed, but is clearly irregular.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>76</sup> This verb is not completely regular, but it is almost so. The only other similar verbs are extremely infrequent, and only have forms in the present system, so they cannot serve to demonstrate the aorist and perfect system changes. The Septuagint has a few additional cases, but none which shed additional light on the irregular forms, the perfect active system.

Principal Parts		1 Present & Imperfect (with vowel) VNPA	(<1) (mostly £1) VIPA3S VIPA2S	(<1) with ω VIPA1S <sup>7(</sup> VSPA1S	2 Future Active & Middle (with σ) VIFA3S	3 Aorist Active & Middle (with σ) VIAA3S	(<3) special accent VNAA	4 Perfect Active (with κ, often lost) VIRA-3S V?[RL]A	5a Perfect Middle/Passive with τ VIRP3S VIR![A]??3S	5b Perfect Middle/Passive with μ VIRP1S	(<5b) (Ever different?) participles with μ VPRPNM-S VPR[[A]	5c Perfect Middle/Passive with σθ <sup>69</sup> VNRP VNR[IA]	6 Aorist & Future Passive (with θ) VIAP3S VI[AF][AMD]		
	Stem End- ing ↓		VII A=23	VSPA1P VSPA3P VSPP1S VSPP1P VSPP3P VPPANMS		Vin[ii O]		v: pter	VIII(III): 55	VIX[14]: 13	vi K[i:1]	VINK[III]		Meaning	Other Similar "Regular" Verbs
	λ	θέλειν	θέλει	θέλω	θελήσει**©	ήθέλησεν	θελῆσ <del>αι</del> **	τεθέληκεν**(5)	<u>;</u> ;**	<u> </u>	<u>55</u> **	?? <b>*</b> *	έθελήθη*	"wish"	βούλεσθαι <sup>(5)</sup> , (ὀφείλειν*), (προσοφείλειν*)
	λλ	ψάλλειν*	ψάλλει*	ψάλλω*	ψαλεĩ*	ἕψαλεν*	ψά <del>λαι</del> ??**	ἔψαλκεν**	ἔψαλτ <del>αι</del> **	ἕψαλμ <del>αι</del> **	ἐψαλμένος*°	ἐψά <del>λαι</del> ??**	έψάλη**	"sing"	ἀναθάλλειν*, σκ <del>ύ</del> λλειν*, (τίλλειν), [βάλλειν]
	ελλ	ἀπαγγέλλειν	ἀπαγγέλλει	ἀπαγγέλλω	ἀπαγγε <mark>λεῖ</mark>	ἀπήγγ <mark>ειλ</mark> εν	ἀπαγγεῖλ <del>αι</del>	ἀπήγγελκεν**(S)	ἀπήγγε <mark>λται</mark>	ἀπήγγελμ <del>αι</del> **	ἀπηγγε <mark>λ</mark> μένος°	ἀπηγγέ <mark>λαι</mark> ??**	ἀπηγγέ <mark>λ</mark> η	"inform"	παραγγέλλειν, καταγγέλλειν, ἐπαγγέλλεσθ <del>αι</del> *, (ἀγγέλλειν*)
	ελλ	ἀποστέλλειν	ἀποστέλλει	ἀποστέλλω	ἀποστε <mark>λεῖ</mark>	ἀπέστ <mark>ειλ</mark> εν	ἀποστεῖλ <del>αι</del>	ἀπέστ <mark>αλ</mark> κεν	ἀπέστ <mark>αλται</mark> *	ἀπέσταλμ <del>αι</del> **	ἀπεσταλμένος	ἀπεστάλ <del>αι</del> **	ἀπεστάλη	"send out"	-στέλλειν, ἀνατέλλειν*, ἐντέλλεσθ <del>αι</del> ®
"liquids" 77	μ	διανέμειν*	διανέμει*	διανέμω*	διανεμήσει*	* διέν <mark>ειμ</mark> εν** <sup>(5)</sup>	διαν <mark>εῖμ<del>αι</del>**</mark>	55**	??**	55**	??**	??**	διενεμ <mark>ή</mark> θη*	"spread"	(γέμειν*, τρέμειν*, ἀπονέμειν*)
	v	κρ <del>ί</del> νειν	κρ <del>ί</del> νει	κρ <del>ί</del> νω	κρ <del>ινεĩ</del>	ἕκρ <u>ι</u> νεν	κρ <del>ίναι</del>	κέκρ <del>ικ</del> εν	κέκρ <del>ιται</del>	κέκρ <del>ι</del> μ <del>αι</del> **	κεκρ <del>ιμ</del> ένος*	κεκρ <mark>ίσθαι</mark> **	ἐκρ <del>ίθ</del> η	"judge"	(ὠδίνειν*)
	v	σκληρ <del>ύ</del> νειν*	σκληρ <del>ύ</del> νει	σκληρ <del>ύ</del> νω*	σκληρ <del>υνεῖ</del> *	ἐσκλήρ <u>υ</u> νεν*	σκληρ <mark>ῦναι</mark> *	ἐσκλήρ <del>υ</del> γκεν??**	* ἐσκλήρ <del>υ</del> ντ <del>αι</del> *	ἐσκλήρ <del>υ</del> μμ <del>αι</del> **	ἐσκληρ <del>υ</del> μμένος??*	* σκληρ <del>ύσ</del> θ <del>αι</del> ??**	ἐσκληρ <del>ύ</del> νθη*	"harden"	κατευθύνειν <sup>(S)</sup> , καταισχύνειν*, πληθύνειν*, πλατύνειν*
	εν	μένειν	μένει	μένω	μενεῖ	ἕμ <mark>ειν</mark> εν	μεῖν <del>αι</del>	μεμένηκεν*	μεμένητ <del>αι</del> **	μεμένημ <del>αι</del> **	μεμενημένος**	μεμενῆσθ <del>αι</del> **	ἐμένθη??**	"remain"	διαμένειν*, ἐμμένειν, παραμένειν, ἐπιμένειν
	αιν	ξηραίνειν*	ξηραίνει*	ξηραίνω**	ξηρ <mark>ανεῖ</mark> *	ἐξήρ <mark>αν</mark> εν	ξηρ <mark>ᾶναι</mark> *	ἐξήραγκεν** <sup>78</sup>	ἐξήραντ <del>αι</del>	ἐξήρ <mark>αμμ<del>αι</del>**</mark>	ἐξηρ <mark>αμ</mark> μένος°	ξηρ <del>ά</del> σθ <del>αι</del> ??**/ ζηρ <del>άνθαι</del> ??**	ἐξηράνθη	"dry up"	μιαίνειν*, εὐφραίνειν*, μωραίνειν*, πικραίνειν*, ῥυπαίνειν*, διαρραίνειν** <sup>(S)</sup>
		ὑφαίνειν** <sup>(S) 7</sup>	<sup>9</sup> ὑφαίνει*	ύφαίνω** <sup>(S)</sup>	ύφ <mark>ανεῖ</mark> ** <sup>(S)</sup>	ΰφ <mark>αν</mark> εν** <sup>(S)</sup>	ύφ <mark>ᾶναι</mark> ** <sup>(S)</sup>	ὕφ <mark>α</mark> γκεν**	ῦφ <mark>αστ<del>αι</del>??**</mark>	ῦφ <mark>ασ</mark> μ <del>αι</del> **	ύφ <mark>ασ</mark> μένος** <sup>(S)</sup>	ύφ <del>ά</del> σθ <del>αι</del> **	ὑφ <mark>άν</mark> θη** <sup>(S)</sup>	"weave"	διυφαίνειν** $^{(S)}$ , καθυφαίνειν** $^{(S)}$ , συγκαθυφαίνειν** $^{(S)}$ , συνυφαίνειν** $^{(S)}$
	αιν	φαίνειν*	φαίνει	φαίνω**	φ <mark>ανεĩ</mark> *	ἔφ <u>α</u> νεν*	φ <del>αναι</del>	πέφ <mark>α</mark> γκεν**	πέφ <mark>αστ<del>αι</del>??**</mark>	πέφ <mark>ασ</mark> μ <del>αι</del> **	πεφ <mark>ασ</mark> μένος**	πεφ <del>ά</del> σθ <del>αι</del> **	ἐφ <mark>άν</mark> η	"bring to light"	ἐπιφαίνειν <sup>(5)</sup> , ἀναφαίνειν*
	ειν	ἀποκτείνειν	ἀποκτείνει*	* ἀποκτείνω*	* ἀποκτ <mark>ενεῖ</mark>	ἀπέκτει <mark>ν</mark> εν	ἀποκτεῖ <mark>ναι</mark>	ἀπέκτ <mark>α</mark> γκεν**	ἀπέκταντ <del>αι</del> **	ἀπέκταμμ <del>αι</del> **	ἀπεκταμμένος**(S)	ἀπεκτ <del>ά</del> σθ <del>αι</del> **	ἀπεκτάνθη	"kill"	έκτείνειν, προτείνειν*, (ὑπερεκτείνειν*), (παρατείνειν*)
	αν	φθάνειν*(S)	$\phi\theta \acute{\alpha}\nu\epsilon\iota^{*(S)}$	φθάνω*	$\phi\theta \acute{\alpha}\sigma\epsilon\iota^{**(S)}$	ἔφθα <mark>σ</mark> εν	φθά <mark>σαι</mark> **	${\rm \acute{e}g}\theta \alpha {\rm Kev}^{**(S)}$	ἔφθα <mark>στ<del>αι</del>**</mark>	ἔφθα <mark>σμ<del>αι</del>**</mark>	ἐφθασμένος**	ἐφθά <mark>σ</mark> θ <del>αι</del> **	ἐφθά <mark>σ</mark> θη**	"precede/come"	προφθάνειν*°, κ <del>ατα</del> φθάνειν** <sup>(S)°</sup>
	αν	αὐξάνειν	αὑξάνει	αὺξάνω*	αὑξήσει	ηὕξησεν	αὐξήσ <u>αι</u> ** <sup>(S) 80</sup>	ηὕξηκεν**	ηὕξητ <del>αι</del> **	ηὕξημ <del>αι</del> **	ηὑξημένος**®	ηὐξήσθ <u>αι</u> ** <sup>80</sup>	ηὑξήθη** <sup>(S)</sup>	"cause to grow"	συναυξάνειν*, ὑπεραυζάνειν*, [βλαστάνειν* <sup>(S)</sup> ]
	ερ	δέρειν*	δέρει	δέρω*	δαρεĩ*	ἕδ <mark>ειρ</mark> εν*	δεῖρ <del>αι</del> *	δέδ <mark>α</mark> ρκεν**	δέδ <mark>α</mark> ρτ <del>αι</del> **	δέδ <mark>α</mark> ρμ <del>αι</del> **	δεδαρμένος**	δεδ <del>ά</del> ρθ <del>αι</del> **	ἐδ <del>ά</del> ρη**	"beat"	
	αιρ	καθαίρειν*	καθαίρει	καθαίρω*	καθ <mark>αρεῖ</mark> *	ἐκάθ <mark>αρ</mark> εν?** (ἐκάθαιρεν <sup>®)</sup> ?	καθ <mark>ᾶραι</mark> )	κεκάθ <mark>α</mark> ρκεν**	κεκαθάριστ <del>αι</del> *	* κεκαθάρισμ <del>αι</del> *:	* κεκαθαρισμένος°	κεκαθ <del>ά</del> ρθ <del>αι</del> **	ἐκαθ <mark>ά</mark> ρη*	"make clean"	ἐκκαθαίρειν*, διακαθαίρειν*, χαίρειν, συγχαίρειν*
	αιρ	ἐπαίρειν	ἐπαίρει	ἐπαίρω*	ἐπαρεĩ*	ἐπῆρεν <sup>81</sup>	ἐπ <del>ᾶραι</del>	ἐπῆρκεν	ἐπῆρτ <del>αι</del> **	ἐπ <mark>ῆ</mark> ρμ <del>αι</del> **	ἐπηρμένος°	ἐπῆρθ <del>αι</del> **	ἐπ <mark>ή</mark> ρθη	"lift up"	αἴρειν*, συναίρειν, ἀπαίρειν <sup>(S)</sup> , ὑπεραίρειν*, μεταίρειν*
	ειρ	ἐγείρειν	ἐγείρει	ἐγείρω*	έγερεῖ	ἤγειρεν	ἐγεῖ <del>ραι</del>	έγήγερκεν**	ἐγήγερτ <del>αι</del>	ἐγήγερμ <del>αι</del> **	έγηγερμένος*	ἐγηγέρθ <del>αι</del> **	ἠγ <mark>έ</mark> ρθη	"wake"	διεγείρειν, συνεγείρειν*, ἐζεγείρειν*, ἐπεγείρειν*
	ειρ	σπείρειν	σπείρει	σπείρω*	σπερεῖ*	ἕσπει <mark>ρ</mark> εν	σπεῖ <del>ραι</del>	ἔσπαρκεν** <sup>(S)</sup>	ἔσπ <mark>α</mark> ρτ <del>αι</del> **	ἔσπ <mark>α</mark> ρμ <del>αι</del> **	ἐσπαρμένος*	??**	ἐσπ <mark>άρ</mark> η*	"sow"	διασπείρειν*, φθείρειν*, κείρειν*, (περιπείρειν*)
	ιρ	οικτίρειν**	οἰκτίρει**(5)	οἰκτίρω	οἰκτιρήσει <sup>(S)</sup>	οἰκτίρησεν <sup>(S)</sup>	οίκτιρῆσ <del>αι</del> ®	—	_	—	—	_	—	"pity"	
	υρ	μαρτύρεσθ <del>αι</del> *	μαρτύρετ <del>αι</del>	μαρτύρομ <del>αι</del>	_	<u>ἐμαρτύρατο</u>	<u>μαρτύρασθ<del>αι</del></u>	_	_	_	_	_	_	"testify"	διαμαρτύρομ <del>αι</del> , προμαρτύρομ <del>αι</del> *
** For **(S) For	m do m do	es not occur in	the New Testa	ament for any	verb with this :	0	•	gint, at least in som	ne form of this P	rincipal Part	Form does not or Examples only av	cur, but another fo	orm in same Prin nt verbs (Only ha	cipal Part does oc as middle or passiv	cur for this verb or its derivatives. cur for another verb with this stem ending. re forms, even if the meaning is active.) Prevent does not occur, and I am not certain what its form would be for this stem ending.
_		nose Stem Endi	ng is a diphtho	ong or a conso	nant cluster						01	an otherwise regu	<i>/</i>		0

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>77</sup> All of the "liquid" verbs are odd, especially as regards the changes that occur to the stem vowel, which is why so many conjugations are given.

The examples given for λ, θέλω, βούλεσθ<del>αι</del>, and δφείλευν are not really regular at all, since the aorist, future, and perfect stems have an inserted vowel, as in ηθέλησεν. (βούλεσθ<del>αι</del> shows forms in the aorist passive, actually deponent, and in the Septuagint there are aorist and future examples for ὀφείλω). The same is true of several others, including μ and the various forms of ἐγείρειν.

The examples for  $\lambda\lambda$  are especially interesting, since in them the  $\lambda\lambda$  is reduced to  $\lambda$  in the aorist and perfect systems.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>78</sup> Some sources also list forms like ἐξήρανεν\*\* or ἐξήρηνεν\*\*. No such form occurs in the New Testament. In the Septuagint only one occurs: διέρραγκα "I have sprinkled" in Prov. 7:17, a form of διαρραίνειν\*\*(5).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>79</sup> This verb and its derivatives do not occur in the New Testament, only in the Septuagint, but are fairly common there, and confirm some of the forms for φαίνευν\*, which they seem to match for all forms except Aorist Passive.

<sup>80</sup> I do not understand why this aorist infinitive is not ανξήσαι. S, but all of the sources for the Septuagint show it this way. The perfect passive infinitive also shows this irregularity in at least one source.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>81</sup> The  $\eta$  in these forms is not really an irregularity, but is simply the augment or reduplication of  $\alpha$  or  $\alpha$ . Forms like  $\epsilon \pi \tilde{\alpha} \rho m$  show that this is the case.

#### 3.4.2.2.-µ+ Verbs and Reduplicated Verbs

An important group of verbs in Greek have the ending  $-\mu i$  in the First Person Singular Present Indicative instead of the ending  $-\omega$ . These are the  $-\mu i$  Verbs.

Another important group, which often overlaps with the  $-\mu$ t Verbs, is the Reduplicated Verbs. These have the oddity that in the present system the stem has an additional syllable tacked on to the front, containing the first stem consonant repeated, followed by the vowel t. The simple stem can best be seen in the future or aorist.

The following chart shows a (hopefully) exhaustive list of both groups (not including  $\varepsilon ivet$  "to be", 1SPI  $\varepsilon i\mu t$ , and its derivatives), with the number of occurrences of each in the New Testament:

	-µ <del>ı</del> Verbs	;			Reduplicated	Verbs	
Present Infinitive	1SPI			Pres. Infin.	1SPI		
ἀφιέν <del>αι</del>	ձφίημ <del>ι</del>	"leave, let, forgive"	143	π <del>ί</del> πτειν*	π <del>ί</del> πτω*	"fall"	-90
συνιέν <del>αι</del>	συνίημ <del>ι</del> *	"understand"		μιμνήσκεσθ <del>αι</del> *	μιμνήσκομ <del>αι</del> *	"remember"	23
ἀνιέν <del>αι</del> *	ἀνίημ <del>ι</del> *	"loose"	4	π <del>ι</del> πράσκειν*	πιπράσκω*	"sell"	9
καθιέν <del>αι</del> *	καθίημ <del>ι</del> *	"let down"		βιβρώσκειν*	βιβρώσκω*	"eat"	1
παριέν <del>αι</del> *	παρίημι*	"neglect"	2				
(เ้ย์ง <del>ณ</del> *	ἵημ <del>ι</del> *	"release, send"	0)		Both -µ <del>i</del> and	Reduplicated	
φ <del>ά</del> ν <del>αι</del> *	φημί*	"say"	66	Pres. Infin.	1SPI		
ἀπολλύειν*	ἀπόλλυμι*	"destroy"	-90	δ <del>ι</del> δόν <del>αι</del>	ծ <del>ί</del> δωμ <del>ι</del>	"give"	415
δεικνύειν	δείκν <u>υ</u> μ <del>ι</del>	"point out"	33	παραδ <del>ι</del> δόν <del>αι</del>	παραδ <del>ί</del> δωμι*	"deliver up"	119
ἐνδεικνύειν*	ἐνδείκν <u>υ</u> μ <del>ι</del> *	"show, demonstrate"	11	ἀποδ <del>ι</del> δόν <del>αι</del>	άποδίδωμι	"pay"	48
ἐπιδεικνύειν*	ἐπιδείκν <u>υ</u> μι*	"show"	7	ἐπ <del>ι</del> διδόν <del>αι</del> *	ἐπιδίδωμι*	"give"	9
<del>ὑ</del> ποδεικνύειν*	<del>ὑ</del> ποδείκν <u>υ</u> μ <del>ι</del> *	"(fore)warn"	6	ἀνταποδ <del>ι</del> δόν <del>αι</del> *		"give back"	7
<del>ά</del> ποδεικνύειν*	ἀποδείκν <u>υ</u> μι*	"demonstrate"	4	ίστάν <del>αι</del> *	<del>ἕστημι*<sup>82</sup></del>	"set"	154
ἀναδεικνύειν*	ἀναδείκν <u>υ</u> μι*	"indicate, choose"	2	ἀν <del>ι</del> στάν <del>αι</del> *	ἀνɨστημɨ*	"raise/rise"	108
ρήσσειν*	ῥήγν <u>υ</u> μŧ*	"tear"	7	παρ <del>ι</del> στάν <del>αι</del> *	παρ <del>ί</del> στημι*	"stand by"	41
διαρρήσσειν*	διαρρήγν <u>υ</u> μι*	"tear"	5	ἐφ <del>ι</del> στάν <del>αι</del> *	ἐφ <del>ί</del> στημ <del>ι</del> *	"stand near"	21
περιρήσσειν*	περιρήγν <u>υ</u> μι*	"tear off"	1	καθιστάν <del>αι</del> *	καθ <del>ί</del> στημι*	"appoint"	21
ζευγνύν <del>αι</del> *	συζεύγν <u>υ</u> μι*	"join together"	2	ἐξ <del>ι</del> στάν <del>αι</del> *	ἐξ <del>ί</del> στημ <del>ι</del> *	"be amazed"	17
καταγνύν <del>αι</del> *	κατάγν <u>υ</u> μι*	"break"	4	συν <del>ι</del> στάνειν <sup>83</sup>	συν <del>ί</del> στημ <del>ι</del>	"put together"	16
μιγνύν <del>αι</del> *	μίγν <u>υ</u> μ <del>ι</del> *	"mingle together"	4	ἀνθιστάν <del>αι</del> *	ανθ <b>ί</b> στημι*	"resist"	14
συναναμιγνύν <del>αι</del> *	συναναμίγν <u>υ</u> μι*	"associate with"	3	προϊστάν <del>αι</del> *	προΐστημι*	"lead"	8
πηγνύν <del>αι</del> *	πήγν <u>υ</u> μ <del>ι</del> *	"pitch (tent)"	1	ἀφ <del>ι</del> στάν <del>αι</del> *	ἀφίστημι*	"depart"	14
προσπηγνύν <del>αι</del> *	προσπήγν <u>υ</u> μ <del>ι</del> *	"crucify"	1	ἐν <del>ι</del> στάν <del>αι</del> *	ἐν <del>ί</del> στημ <del>ι</del> *	"be present"	7
κρεμαννύν <del>αι</del> *	κρεμάνν <u>υ</u> μ <del>ι</del> *	"hang"	7	κ <del>ι</del> χρ <del>ά</del> ν <del>αι</del> *	κίχρημι*	"lend"	1
ἐκκρεμαννύν <del>αι</del> *	ἐκκρεμάνν <u>υ</u> μŧ*	"hang on (words)"	1	τ <del>ι</del> θέν <del>αι</del>	τ <del>ί</del> θημ <del>ι</del>	"put"	100
κεραννύν <del>αι</del> *	κεράνν <u>υ</u> μ <del>ι</del> *	"mix (drink)"	3	ἐπ <del>ι</del> τιθέν <del>αι</del> *	ἐπ <del>ι</del> τ <del>ί</del> θημ <del>ι</del> *	"lay on"	- 39
συγκεραννύν <del>αι</del> *	συγκεράνν <u>υ</u> μ <del>ι</del> *	"unite"	2	παρατ <del>ι</del> θέν <del>αι</del>	παρατ <del>ί</del> θημι*	"place before"	19
ἐκπεταννύν <del>αι</del> *	ἐκπετάνν <u>υ</u> μι*	"stretch out"	1	προστ <del>ι</del> θέν <del>αι</del> *	προστίθημι*	"add"	18
ἀμφιεννύν <del>αι</del> *	ἀμφιένν <u>υ</u> μŧ*	"clothe, dress"	3	ἀποτ <del>ι</del> θέν <del>αι</del> *	ἀποτ <del>ί</del> θημ <del>ι</del> *	"put off"	9
κορεννύν <del>αι</del> *	κορένν <u>υ</u> μι*	"satiate"	1	περιτιθέν <del>αι</del> *	περιτίθημι*	"put around"	8
σβεννύν <del>αι</del> *	σβένν <u>υ</u> μι*	"extinguish"	6	διατιθέναι*	διατίθημι*	"make covenant"	7
ζωννύν <del>αι</del> *	ζώνν <u>υ</u> μ <del>ι</del> *	"gird"	3	μετατ <del>ι</del> θέν <del>αι</del> *	μετατ <del>ί</del> θημ <del>ι</del> *	"transfer"	6
περιζωννύν <del>αι</del> *	περιζώνν <u>υ</u> μι*	"gird about"	6	πιμπλέν <del>αι</del> *	π <del>ί</del> μπλημ <del>ι</del> *	"fill" (only aor.)	24
διαζωννύν <del>αι</del> *	διαζώνν <u>υ</u> μι*	"tie around"	3	ἐμπιμπλέν <del>αι</del> *	ἐμπ <del>ί</del> πλημ <del>ι</del> *	"satisfy"	5
ἀναζωννύν <del>αι</del> *	ἀναζώνν <u>υ</u> μŧ*	"prepare"	1	-	(***Continue	-	
ὑποζωννύν <del>αι</del> *	ὑποζώνν <u>υ</u> μŧ*	"undergird"	1		from this	one***)	
καταστρωννύν <del>αι</del> *	καταστρώνν <u>υ</u> μŧ*	"spread (kill)"	1				

A good example of both of these groups is the verb  $\delta_t \delta \delta v_{\Theta t}$  "to give", 1SPI  $\delta_t \delta \omega \mu_t$ , presented below.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>82</sup> It may not seem like this verb y its derivatives are reduplicated, but the initial  $\sigma$  [**s**] was changed to ' [**h**] by a general sound change affecting nearly all initial  $\sigma$ 's. <sup>83</sup> Occasional forms of this verb group are not constructed like - $\mu$ t Verbs.

	Continuous	(1)	Perf	ect		Discrete	
	("Present" & "Im		("Perfect" & "	'Pluperfect'')	(	"Future" & "A	orist")
	active	middle/passive		middle/passive		middle	passive
	(1) "Present"		(4) "Perfect"	(5)	(2)	"Future" (2)	(6)
Indic-	δίδωμι	δ <del>ί</del> δομ <del>αι</del> *	δέδωκα	δέδομ <del>αι</del> *	δώσω	δώσομ <del>αι</del> *	δοθήσομ <del>αι</del> *
ative	δίδως*	δ <del>ί</del> δοσ <del>αι</del> *	δέδωκας	δέδοσ <del>αι</del> *	δώσεις	δώση*	δοθήση*
mood	δίδωσιν	δ <del>ί</del> δοτ <del>αι</del>	δέδωκεν	δέδοτ <del>αι</del>	δώσει	δώσετ <del>αι</del> *	δοθήσετ <del>αι</del>
Pres-	δίδομεν*	διδόμεθ <del>α</del> *		δεδόμεθ <del>α</del> *	δώσομεν	δωσόμεθ <del>α</del> *	δοθησόμεθα*
ent	δίδοτε*	δ <del>ί</del> δοσθε*	δεδώκ <del>α</del> τε*	δέδοσθε*	δώσετε*	δώσεσθε*	δοθήσεσθε*
time	διδόασιν	δ <del>ί</del> δοντ <del>αι</del> *	δεδώκ <u>α</u> σ <del>ι</del> ν*	δέδοντ <del>αι</del> *	δώσουσιν	δώσοντ <del>αι</del> *	δοθήσοντ <del>αι</del> *
<u></u>	(1) "Imperfect"		(4) "Pluperfect"	(5)	(3)	"Aorist" (3)	(6)
Indic-	έδίδουν*	έδιδόμην*	δεδώκειν*	δεδόμην**	<i>ἕδωκα</i>	έδωσάμην*	ἐδόθην*
ative	έδίδους*	έδ <del>ί</del> δοσο*	δεδώκεις*	δέδοσο**	ἔδωκας	έδώσω*	ἐδόθης*
	έδίδου	έδ <del>ί</del> δοτο*	δεδώκει	δέδοτο**	έδωκεν	έδώσ <del>α</del> το*	έδόθη
Past	έδ <del>ί</del> δομεν*	ἐδιδόμεθ <del>α</del> *	δεδώκειμεν**	δεδόμεθ <del>α</del> **	έδώκαμεν	έδωσ <del>ά</del> μεθ <del>α</del> *	έδόθημεν*
time	έδ <del>ί</del> δοτε*	έδ <del>ί</del> δοσθε*	δεδώκειτε*	δέδοσθε**	έδώκατε	έδώσ <del>α</del> σθε*	έδόθητε*
unie	έδίδοσαν/έδίδουν		δεδώκεισαν	δέδοντο*		έδώσ <del>α</del> ντο*	έδόθησαν
		Subjunctive (1)		Subjunctive (5)		Subjunctive (3)	(6)
	διδῶ	διδῶμ <del>αι</del> *	δεδώκω*	Subjunctive (5)		δώσωμ <del>αι</del> *	δοθῶ*
Sub-	διδοῖς*	δ <del>ι</del> δοĩ*	δεδώκης*		δῶς	δώση*	δοθῆς*
junc-	διδοῖ*	δ <del>ι</del> δῶτ <del>αι</del> *	δεδώκη**		δῷ/δώŋ/δοῖ/δώσῃ		δοθή
tive	διδοί διδῶμεν*	διδωταί διδώμεθ <del>α</del> *	δεδώκωμεν*			δωσώμεθ <del>α</del> *	δοθῶμεν*
	διδῶτε*	διδωμεσα διδῶσθε*	δεδώκητε*		δῶτε	δώσησθε*	δοθητε*
moou	διδῶσιν*	δ <del>ι</del> δῶντ <del>αι</del> *	δεδώκωσ <del>ι</del> ν**			δώσωντ <del>αι</del> *	δοθῶσ <del>ι</del> ν*
		Imperative (1)		Imperative (5)		Imperative (3)	(6)
	(I) Flesent	Imperative (1)	(4) Ferrect	Imperative (5)	(3) Aonst	imperative (5)	(0)
Im-	δίδου	δ <del>ί</del> δοσο*	δέδωκε**	δέδοσο*	δός	δοῦ*/δόσο*	δόθητ <del>ι</del> *
pera-	δ <del>ι</del> δούτω*	διδόσθω*	δεδωκέτω**	δεδόσθω**	δότω	δόσθω*	δοθήτω*
tive							
mood	δίδοτε	δ <del>ί</del> δοσθε*	δεδώκετε**	δέδοσθε*	δότε	δόσθε*	δόθητε*
	δ <del>ι</del> δούτωσ <del>α</del> ν*	δ <del>ι</del> δόσθωσ <del>α</del> ν*	δεδωκέτωσαν**	δεδόσθωσ <del>α</del> ν**	δότωσ <del>α</del> ν*	δόσθωσ <del>α</del> ν*	δοθήτωσ <del>α</del> ν*
	(1) "Present"	Optative (1)	(4) "Perfect"	Optative (5)	(3) "Aorist"	Optative (3)	(6)
	δ <del>ί</del> δοιμ <del>ι</del> **	διδοίμην*		1 ()	δώσαιμ <del>ι</del> **	δώσαίμην*	δοθείην**
Opta-	δ <del>ί</del> δοις**	δ <del>ί</del> δοιο**			δώσαις**	δώσαιο**	δοθείης**
tive	δίδοι*	δ <del>ί</del> δοιτο**			δώη	δώσαιτο*	δοθείη*
mood	δ <del>ί</del> δοιμεν**	δ <del>ι</del> δοίμεθ <del>α</del> *			δώσαιμεν**	δωσαίμεθ <del>α</del> **	δοθείημεν**
	δ <del>ί</del> δοιτε*	δ <del>ί</del> δοισθε**			δώσαιτε**	δώσαισθε**	 δοθείητε**
	δ <del>ί</del> δοιεν*	δ <del>ί</del> δοιντο*			δώσαιεν*	δώσαιντο**	δοθείησ <del>α</del> ν**
Infini-	(1) "Present"	Infinitive (1)	(4) "Perfect"	Infinitive (5)	(3) "Aorist"	Infinitive (3)	(6)
tive	διδόναι	δ <del>ί</del> δεσθ <del>αι</del> *	δεδωκέν <del>αι</del> *	δέδοσθ <del>αι</del> *	. /	δώσ <del>α</del> σθ <del>αι</del> *	δοθηναι
					(2) "Future	Infinitive" (2)	
					δώσειν**	δώσεσθ <del>αι</del> *	δοθῆσεσθ <del>αι</del> **
	(1) "Present	Participle" (1)	(4) "Perfect	Participle" (5)	(3) "Aorist"	Participle (3)	(6)
Masc.	διδούς	διδόμενος*	δεδωκώς*	δεδομένος*	δούς	δωσ <del>ά</del> μενος*	δοθείς*
	διδόντος	δ <del>ι</del> δομένου*	δεδωκότος*	δεδομένου*	δόντος	δωσ <del>α</del> μένου*	δοθέντος*
	διδοῦσιν*	δ <del>ι</del> δομένοις*	δεδωκόσιν*	δεδομένοις*	δοῦσ <del>ι</del> ν*	δωσ <del>α</del> μένοις*	δοθεῖσ <del>ι</del> ν**
	(other)	(other)*	(other)*	(other)*	(other)	(other)*	(other)*
Fem.	διδοῦσα*	δ <del>ι</del> δομένη*	δεδωκυĩ <del>α</del> *	δεδομένη*	δοῦσα*	δωσαμένη*	δοθεῖσα
	διδούσης*	δ <del>ι</del> δομένης*	δεδωκυίης*	δεδομένης*	δούσης*	δωσαμένης*	δοθείσης
	διδούσαις*	διδομέναις*	δεδωκυίαις**	δεδομέναις*	δούσαις*		
	(other)*	(other)*	(other)*	(other)	(other)*	(other)*	(other)
Neut.	διδούν*	δ <del>ι</del> δόμενον	δεδωκός*	δεδομένον	δούν*	δωσάμενον*	δοθέν*
	διδόντος*	διδομένου*	δεδωκότος**	δεδομένου*	δόντος*	δωσαμένου*	δοθέντος
	διδοῦσιν*	οισομένου διδομένοις*	δεδωκόσ <del>ι</del> ν**	δεδομένοις*	δοῦσ <del>ι</del> ν*	δωσ <del>α</del> μένου δωσ <del>α</del> μένοις*	δοθεῖσ <del>ι</del> ν*
	(other)	(other)*	(other)*	(other)*	(other)*	(other)*	(other)*
	(outer)	(outer)	(outer)	(outer)	(outer)	(outer)	(outer)

### 3.4.2.2.1. διδόναι "to give" (415 distinct forms in New Testament)

 Forms that do not occur in the New Testament for any verb
 Forms that do not occur in the New Testament for this verb (or its derivatives)

Bold Forms I am using for "Principal parts"

Red Forms that serve to show the inherent length of the final stem vowel, or to show that certain classes of verb suffixes lengthen this vowel.

Gray background: Categories not occurring for this verb and many others

## 3.4.3.Nouns Derived from Verbs

There are two series of adjectives (some of which are mainly or exclusively used as nouns) which are derived from verbs by the addition of a suffix, which could almost be considered a special kind of verb participle, except that they cannot be formed freely for all verbs, and show a good bit of irregularity.

#### **3.4.3.1.With Suffix** -τός

The suffix  $-\tau \dot{0}\varsigma$  has a meaning that can vary from "(one) that is/was/has been \_\_\_\_\_ed" or simply "\_\_\_\_\_ed (one)", to "(one) that can be \_\_\_\_\_ed" or even "(one) that should be \_\_\_\_\_ed", the verb from which it is derived filling in the blank. (When the verb is intransitive the meaning is "(one) that \_\_\_\_\_s". Sometimes even with transitive verbs this is the meaning. These cases will be marked in pink.) Tense and aspect seem to be fairly neutral in its meaning. The various passive participles have a similar meaning, but they are used somewhat differently, and in their case tense (really aspect) does matter. In terms of the form of words with this suffix, they seem to always follow either the Discrete (aorist/future) passive or Perfect passive stem (without the reduplication) when these differ from the Continuous (present) stem: in the chart below I have tried to track down which stem it is, and have marked with a + either an aorist or a perfect form that matches. (They seem to be about evenly split.) (When I cannot find a passive form, I have listed an active or middle form enclosed in brackets [].)

When prefixes are added to any of these forms, like  $\dot{\alpha}$ - "not", or  $\varepsilon \dot{\nu}$ - "good", the accent shifts to the earliest possible syllable, e.g.  $\dot{\alpha}\pi \iota \sigma \tau \circ \zeta$ ,  $\dot{\alpha}\delta \dot{\nu} \nu \sigma \tau \circ \zeta$ , and  $\varepsilon \dot{\nu} \dot{\alpha} \rho \varepsilon \sigma \tau \circ \zeta$ , among others. The same happens with compound forms like  $\varepsilon i \delta \omega \lambda \dot{\sigma} \theta \upsilon \tau \circ \zeta^*$ . However, if the prefix is already part of the original verb, then the accent does not shift, as in  $\varepsilon \dot{\nu} \lambda \circ \gamma \eta \tau \dot{\circ} \zeta$  from  $\varepsilon \dot{\nu} \lambda \circ \gamma \varepsilon \dot{\upsilon}$ .

Derived Adjective	Meaning		Verb (Present Infinitive)	Meaning	<ol> <li>Aorist/Future Passive Form</li> <li>Perfect Passive Form [Active or Middle]</li> </ol>	
ἀγαπητός	"beloved"	Mat. 12:18	ἀγαπᾶν	"love"		
ἀνεκτός* (ἀνεκτότερον)	"bearable" ("that can be borne")	Mat. 10:15	ἀνέχεσθ <del>αι</del> <sup>(S)</sup>	"endure, bear with"	[ἀνεσχόμην] [(ἔσχηκεν)]	Acts 18:14 2 Cor. 7:5
ἀρεστός* (ἀρεστόν) εὐάρεστος	"pleasing, right" "well-pleasing"	Acts 6:2 Rom. 14:18	ἀρέσκειν	"please"	[ἀρέσ <del>αι</del> ] —	Rom. 8:8
ἀρκετός	"sufficient"	1Pe4:3	ἀρκεῖν*	"be enough"	ἀρκεσθησόμεθ <del>α</del> 	1 Tim. 6:8
βδελυκτός <sup>(5)</sup> (βδελυκτ <del>οί</del> )	"detestable" ("that should be detested")	Tit. 1:16	βδελύσσεσθ <del>αι</del> *	"detest"	 ἐβδελυγμένοις	Rev. 21:8
γεννητός <sup>(S)</sup> (γεννητοῖς)	"born"	Mat. 11:11	γεννᾶν*	"beget", "bear (child)"	γεννηθῆν <del>αι</del> γεγέννητ <del>αι</del>	John 3:4 Gal. 4:23
γνωστός	"known"	John 18:15	γινώσκειν	"know"	ἐγνώσθη ἔγνωστ <del>αι</del>	Luke 24:35 1 Cor. 8:3
γραπτός* (γραπτόν)	"written"	Rom. 2:15	γράφειν	"write"	ἐγράφη γέγραπτ <del>αι</del>	Rom. 4:23 Mat. 2:5
δεκτός (δεκτόν) εὐπρόσδεκτος	"acceptable" ("that should be accepted") "acceptable"	Luke 4:19 2 Cor. 6:2	δέχεσθ <del>αι</del> <sup>(S)</sup>	"receive"	δέξασθ <del>αι</del> δέδεκτ <del>αι</del>	Mat. 11:14 Acts 8:14

διδακτός <sup>(S)</sup>	"taught"	1 Cor. 2:13	διδάσκειν	"teach"	διδάξ <del>αι</del>	Acts 11:26
(διδακτοῖς)		<b>T</b> 1 4 40	21		—	
δυνατός ἀδύνατος	"powerful" "impossible"	Luke 1:49 Acts 14:8	δύνασθ <del>αι</del>	"be able"	ήδυνήθη 	Mk7:24
έκλεκτός	"chosen"	Luke 23:35	ἐκλέγεσθ <del>αι<sup>(S)</sup></del>	"choose out"	[ἐξελέξατο]	Mark 13:20
συνεκλεκτός*	"chosen	1Pe5:13	cincycoour	enoose out	έκλελεγμένος	Luke 9:35
(συνεκλεκτή)	together with"	11 05.15			σκλολογμονός	Luke 7.55
εύλογητός	"blessed"	Luke 1:68	εύλογεῖν	"bless"	[εὐλόγησεν]	Mat. 14:19
ευλογητος	Diessed	Luke 1.00	ευλυγειν	01035	εύλογημένος	Mat. 21:9
ζεστός	"hot"	Rev. 3:15	ζεῖν*	"boil (be	Only pres.:	Mat. 21.7
550105	("boiled")	Kev. 5.15	SELV	fervent)"	ζέων	1 Tim. 6:13
θαυμαστός <sup>(S)</sup>	"wonderful"	John 9:30	θαυμάζειν	"wonder"	2	2Th1:10
		Joini 9.50	θαυμαζειν	wonder	θαυμασθῆν <del>αι</del>	21111.10
(θαυμαστόν)	("that is				_	
$\Omega_{1} = -\frac{1}{2} = \frac{1}{2} = \frac{1}{$	wondered at") "mortal"	1 Cor.	2	"die"	[2-201	Mat. 9:24
θνητός <sup>(S)</sup>	mortal	1 Cor. 15:54	ἀποθνήσκειν	die	[ἀπέθανεν]	Mat. 9:24
$(0, m - \delta, v)$		15:54	(0, ná <b>–</b> (0, 1, *)			Acts 14:19
(θνητόν)	"sacrificed	Acts 21:25	(θνήσκειν*)	"sacrifice"	+[τεθνηκέν <del>αι</del> ]	1 Cor. 5:7
είδωλόθυτος*	to an idol"	Acts 21:25	θύειν	sacrifice	έτύθη	
(είδωλόθυτον)		D 11	~ ~	(( 1122	τεθυμέν <del>α</del>	Mat. 22:4
κλητός	"called"	Rom. 1:1	καλεῖν	"call"	ἐκλήθη	Mat. 27:8
	(( 1 ))			(( 1 1 ))	κέκλητ <del>αι</del>	1 Cor. 7:18
ἀκάθαρτος	"unclean"	Ер5:5	καθαίρειν*	"make clean"	[ἐκκαθάρατε]	1 Cor. 5:7 He10:2
κοπετός <sup>(S)</sup>	"mourning"	Acts 8:2	κόπτειν <sup>(S)</sup>	"cut",	ἐξεκόπης	Rom.
(κοπετόν)				middle "mourn"		11:24
κρυπτός	"hidden"	1 Pe. 3:4	κρύπτειν*	"hide"	ἐκρύβη +κέκρυπτ <del>αι</del>	Luke 19:42 Col. 3:3
<i>ἄμεμπτ</i> ος	"blameless"	Ph3:6	μέμφεσθ <del>αι</del> *	"blame"	μέμψετ <del>αι</del> ** <sup>(S)</sup>	Sir. 41:7
ωμομπτος	Sharreneos	1 11510	μομφεσσαι	Siame		
μισθωτός	"hired"	Jn10:12	μισθώσασθ <del>αι</del>	"hire, engage"	[μισθώσασθ <del>αι</del> ] 	Mat. 20:1
ἀνόητος*	"foolish" ("that	Ti3:3	νοεῖν*	"perceive"	νοῆσ <del>αι</del>	Ep3:4
(ἀνόητ <del>οι</del> )	doesn't perceive")					
<b>ὑρατός</b> *	"visible" ("that	Col. 1:16	όρᾶν <sup>(S)</sup>	"see"	ὤφθη	Mat. 17:3
(ὁρατά)	is seen")		-		+[ἑόρακεν]	Col. 2:18
παθητός	"that must	Acts 26:23	πάσχειν	"suffer"	+[παθεῖν]	Mat. 16:21
	suffer"				[πέπονθεν]	Heb. 2:18
πλαστός*	"false" ("shaped	2 Pe. 2:3	πλάσσειν*	"form, shape"	έπλάσθη	1 Tim. 2:13
(πλαστοῖς)	(to deceive)")				πεπλασμένον**(S)	Jer. 19:1
πιστός	"faithful,	Luke 16:10	πείθειν* <sup>84</sup>	"persuade"	έπείσθησαν	Acts 5:39
	believing"			1	πέπεισμ <del>αι</del>	Rom. 8:38
ἄπιστος	"unbelieving"	1 Cor. 7:14	not <b>πιστο</b> ῦν*	"be faithful"	έπιστώθης	2 Tim. 3:14
				"believe"	 ἐπιστεύθην	1 Tim. 1:11
			not πιστεύειν	Deneve		1 Tim. 1:11 1 Cor. 9:17
	"ab alrad"	A ats 21-25		"abolzo"	πεπίστευμ <del>αι</del>	
πνικτός*	"choked"	Acts 21:25	πνίγειν*	"choke"	[ἕπνιξαν]	Mat. 13:7
(πνικτόν)						

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>84</sup> This is a bit surprising, since  $\pi \iota \sigma \iota \delta \varsigma$  doesn't look at all like  $\pi \epsilon i \theta \epsilon \iota v^*$ , but instead looks like it should be derived from  $\pi \iota \sigma \iota \sigma \iota \delta \iota v^*$ . However, the reality is that all of these forms derive from  $\pi \epsilon i \theta \epsilon \iota v^*$ , which makes it a bit more logical.

χειροποίητος*	"made with	Mk14:58		"make"	(ζωοποιηθείς)	1Pe3:18
(χειροποίητον)	hands"				πεποιημένων	He12:27
πυρετός	"fever"	Mat. 8:15	πυρέσσειν*	"have a fever"	only pres.: πυρέσσουσ <del>α</del>	Mk1:30
			not πυροῦσθ <del>αι</del>	"burn"	only pres.	1 Cor. 7:9
			not πυρράζειν*	"be (fiery) red (sky)"	only pres.: πυρράζει	Mat. 16:2
Σεβαστός* (Σεβαστόν)	"Imperial" ("who is worshipped")	Acts 25:25	σεβάζεσθ <del>αι</del> *	"worship"	ἐσεβάσθησαν —	Rom. 1:25
στυγητός* (στυγητοί)	"hated"	Ti3:3	στυγεῖν**	"hate"		—
συνετός <sup>(S)</sup> (συνετῷ)	"prudent"	Acts 13:7	συνιέν <del>αι</del>	"understand"	[Ao.Imp. σύνετε] 	Acts 7:25
τακτός* (τακτῆ)	"appointed, fixed"	Acts 12:21	τάσσειν*	"appoint"	[ἕταξαν] τέτακτ <del>αι</del>	Acts 15:2 Acts 22:10
ὑετός (ὑετόν)	"rain"	Acts 28:2	ບັε <b>ι</b> ν*	"make come down like rain"	Only pres. ὕω <sup>(S)</sup>	Ex. 9:18
άνυπόκριτος	"without hypocrisy"	Rom. 12:9	ὑποκρίνεσθ <del>αι</del> *	"pretend"	(ἐκρίθη) (κέκριτ <del>αι</del> )	Acts 27:1 Jn3:18
ύφαντός	"woven"	Jn19:23	ύφαίνειν** <sup>(S)</sup>	"weave"	+συνυφάνθη** <sup>(S)</sup> ύφασμένον** <sup>(S)</sup>	Exo. 36:17 Lev. 19:19
χρηστός	"good, kind, useful" ("that can be used")	Mat. 11:30	χρᾶσθ <del>αι<sup>(S)</sup></del>	"use"	[ἐχρησάμην] κέχρημ <del>αι</del>	2 Co. 1:17 1 Cor. 9:15
Χριστός	"anointed (one)" ="Christ"	Mat. 1:16	χρίειν <sup>(S)</sup>	"anoint"	ἐχρίσθη** <sup>(S)</sup> κέχριστ <del>αι</del> ** <sup>(S)</sup>	2 Ki. 1:21 2 Ki. 5:17
ἀντίχριστος	"antichrist"	1Jo2:18				
φθαρτός <sup>(S)</sup>	"corruptible"	1 Cor. 9:25	φθείρειν*	"corrupt"	φθαρῆ	2 Cor. 11:3
(φθαρτόν)	"that can be corrupted")				_	
ἄφθαρτος* (ἄφθαρτ <del>οι</del> )	"incorruptible", "immortal"	1 Cor. 15:52				

The following form is not actually an example of this, because both the meaning and the accent are wrong, though it looks like somehow it should be:

Derived	Meaning		Verb	Meaning	1. Aorist/Future	
Noun			(Present		Passive Form	
			Infinitive)		2. Perfect	
					Passive Form	
					[Active or	
					Middle]	
θάνατος	"death"	Rom. 5:12	ἀποθνήσκειν	"die"	+[ἀπέθανεν]	Mat. 9:24
			(θνήσκειν*)		[τεθνηκέν <del>αι</del> ]	Acts 14:19

### 3.4.3.2.With Suffix -της

The suffix  $-\tau\eta\varsigma$ , on the other hand, has a meaning like "(one) who does". Unlike  $-\tau \dot{\varsigma}\varsigma$ , the accent is not always on the final syllable. In fact, there does not seem to be a clear rule for the accent position. Its feminine form seems to be  $\tau \rho \omega$ , though I only find one case of this,  $\mu \alpha \theta \dot{\eta} \tau \rho \omega$ .

Derived	Meaning		Verb	Meaning	
Noun			0 14		
βαπτιστής	"baptizer"	Mat. 14:2	βαπτίζειν	"baptize"	Mat. 3:11
βουλευτής	"member of	Mar. 15:43	βουλεύειν*	"decide, agree, come	Juan 12:10,
	the council"			to an agreement"	Acts 27:39
γνώστης	"one who	Acts 26:3	γινώσκειν	"know"	Juan 2:24
, ,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	knows", "expert"		•		5
ἐργάτης	"worker"	Mat. 10:10	ἐργάζεσθαι	"work"	Luc. 13:14
κ <del>α</del> ρδ <del>ι</del> ογνώστης	"heart knower"	Acts 1:24,	καρδία +	"heart" + "know"	—
		Acts 15:8	γινώσκειν		
κλέπτης	"robber"	Mat. 24:43	κλέπτειν	"rob"	Rom. 2:21
κριτής	"judge" (noun)	Luc. 12:58	κρίνειν	"judge" (verb)	Juan 8:26
μαθητής	"disciple"	Mat. 10:24	μανθάνειν <sup>(S)</sup>	"learn"	1 Tim. 5:13
μαθήτρ <del>ια</del>	"disciple (female)"	Acts 9:36	μανθάνειν <sup>(S)</sup>	"learn"	1 Tim. 5:13
οἰνοπότης	"drinker of wine"	Mat. 11:19	οἶνος + πίνειν	"wine" + "drink"	—
ὀφειλέτης	"debtor"	Mat. 18:24	ὀφείλειν*	"owe"	Mat. 18:28
προδότης	"traitor"	Luc. 6:16	προδίδωμι	"give before", "betray"	Rom. 11:35
προσαίτης	"beggar"	Mar. 10:46,	προσαιτεῖν*	"beg"	Juan 9:8
		Juan 9:8			
προφήτης	"prophet"	Mat. 13:57	προ- + φάν <del>αι</del> *	"before" + "declare"	
ύποκριτής*	"hypocrite"	Mat. 6:2	ύποκρίνεσθ <del>αι</del> *	"dissimulate"	Luc. 20:20
***					

# 4. Bibliography

- Aland, Kurt, Matthew Black, Carlo M. Martini, Bruce M. Metzger and Allen Wikgren. 1975. The Greek New Testament. United Bible Societies.
- Arndt, William F. and F. Wilbur Gingrich. 1952. A Greek-English lexicon of the New Testament. Chicago: The University of Chicago Press.
- Dana, H. E. and Julius R. Mantey. 1927. A manual grammar of the Greek New Testament. New York: The Macmillan Company.

Liddell and Scott. 1871. Greek - English lexicon, abridged. Oxford: Clarendon Press.

Machen, J. Gresham. 1923. New Testament Greek for beginners. New York: The Macmillan Company.

This is available online in several places:

www.sounddoctrine.net/Classic Sermons/new/New Testament Greek 193.pdf

This is a rather rough scanned version, and is not editable or searchable.

http://www.churchlivinglord.com/NT Greek Grammar by J Gresham Machen 1.pdf

This is a much cleaner scanned version, but is still not editable or searchable.

The first seven chapters are available in an editable and searchable text version at <a href="http://www.churchlivinglord.com/machen.ntgreek.html">http://www.churchlivinglord.com/machen.ntgreek.html</a>, but require installation of a spe-

cial font.

Moulton, Harold K. 1977. The analytical Greek lexicon revised. Regency Reference Library. Grand Rapids: Zondervan. Marshall, Alfred. 1958. The interlinear Greek - English New Testament. Grand Rapids: Zondervan. Summers, Ray. 1950. Essentials of New Testament Greek. Nashville: Broadman Press.

en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Koine Greek en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Koine Greek phonology en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ancient Greek phonology

# 5. Table of Contents

1.	Introduction	
2.	The Pronunciation of New Testament Greek	
2	1. The Greek Pronunciation System (Technical)	
	2.1.1. Pronunciation of Consonants	5
	2.1.1.1. Double (Geminate) Consonants	6
	2.1.2. Pronunciation of Vowels	6
	2.1.2.1. Individual Vowels and Diphthongs	6
	2.1.2.2. Vowel Length	
	2.1.2.3. Diphthongs	
	2.1.2.4. Vowel Accents	
	2.1.3. General Assimilation and Contraction Rules	
	2.1.3.1. Consonant Assimilation Rules	
	2.1.3.2. Vowel Contraction Rules	
	2.1.4. How should we pronounce New Testament Greek?	
	2.1.4.1. Difficulties in the Classical Pronunciation, and Common Differences between it and the "Traditional Hy	
	Pronunciation"	
	2.1.4.2. Sample Text for Pronunciation Comparison	
2	2. Greek Pronunciation Guide for Dummies	
	2.2.1. Consonants	
	2.2.2. Vowels and "Diphthongs"	
	2.2.3. Vowel Length	
3.	New Testament Greek Grammar	
	1. Nouns and Adjectives	
	3.1.1. Individual Declensions	
	3.1.1.1. First Declension (Parisyllabic)	
	3.1.1.1.1. First Declension Feminine	
	3.1.1.1.2. First Declension Masculine	
	3.1.1.2. Second Declension (Parisyllabic)	
	3.1.1.2.1. Standard Second Declensions	
	3.1.1.2.2. Highly Irregular Second Declension Adjectives	
	3.1.1.3. Third Declension (Imparisyllabic)	
	3.1.1.3.1. Standard Third Declensions	
	3.1.1.3.2. Third Declension Contracted Comparatives	
	3.1.1.4. Contracted Third Declension Nouns and Adjectives (Imparisyllabic)	
	3.1.1.4.1. Contracted Third Declensions used Primarily for Nouns	
	3.1.1.4.2. Contracted Third Declensions used Primarily for Adjectives	
	3.1.2. Full Declensions of Adjectives	
	3.1.3. Comparative and Superlative Adjectives	
	3.1.3.1. Regular Comparative Adjectives	
	3.1.3.2. Irregular Comparative Adjectives	
	3.1.3.3. Regular Superlative Adjectives	
	3.1.3.4. Irregular Superlative Adjectives	
	3.1.4. The Article	
3	2. Pronouns	
	3.2.1. Personal Pronouns	
	3.2.2. Possessive Adjectives	
3	3. Prepositions	
3	4. Verbs	
	3.4.1. "Regular" Verb in -ύειν.	
	3.4.1.1. Πιστεύειν "to believe"	
	3.4.1.2. Καταλύειν* "to destroy" and Other Derivatives of λύειν* "to untie"	
	3.4.1.3. Vowel Length Comparison for Verb Stems Ending in a Simple Vowel	
	3.4.2. Other Derivable Verbs	
	3.4.2.1. Verbs Which Are Completely Regular Except for Standard Phonological Changes	
	3.4.2.2µt Verbs and Reduplicated Verbs	
	3.4.2.2.1. διδόναι "to give" (415 distinct forms in New Testament)	
	3.4.3. Nouns Derived from Verbs	
	3.4.3.1. With Suffix -τός	
	3.4.3.2. With Suffix -τής	
4.	Bibliography	
		-

5.	Table of Contents    5	6
----	------------------------	---